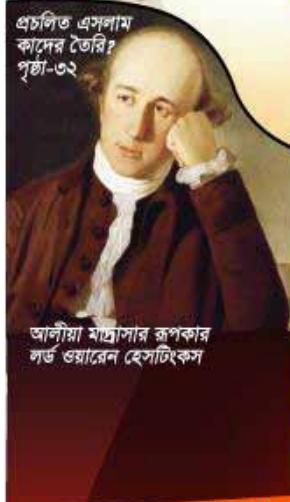


সাপ্তাহিক সংকলন

ডেজিঃ ডিএ ৬০৫৮ | সংখ্যা-৯ | সোমবাৰ, ০৪ অক্টোবৰ ১৪২০, ১৩ মহীশুর ১৪৩২, ১৮ সন্দেশ ২০১৩ | ৩২ পৃষ্ঠা-১০ টাকা

আমাৰ উমাহৰ আলেমৰা হবে আসমানেৰ নিচে সবচেয়ে নিকৃষ্ট জীবঃ পৃষ্ঠা-৯



অসমীয়া মাতৃসামৰ জগকাৰ
লৰ্ড ওয়াৰেন হেনেট্রিকস



মানবতাৰ কল্যাণে সত্যেৰ প্ৰকাশ
দৈনিক
দেশেৰপত্ৰ

www.desherpatro.com

ধর্মব্যবসায়ীদের মুখোস উন্মোচন করা অপরিহার্য

Avg^t i t^t tk*i* AuaKsk RbMY ag^txi" Ges Zviv ag^tq we^tq w*j* e^t e^tct*i* ag^t emv*x* Avt*j* g tg*j* t^tki*y* D*c* i wb^tpk*xj* | GB Avt*j* g tg*j* w^t i th t*Kb* c^tvi*i* m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ m*sNwZKf*₁ f*v*e*Z* n*q*, AZ^tZ G*Uv* evi evi t^t Lv t*MtQ* | A_P GB ag^tR*xev*₁ wb^tR*t* i n*xb* w^t ag^tK e^tenv*i* K*t*₁, m^tZ' k*ne*KZ K*t*₁ Ges w*g*₁ vi c*hvi* N*Uvq* | Z*t*^t i K*v* at^tG Ace^tV*l*₁ O*viv* m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ e*u* Aag^tK ag^t in*m*te we*kjm* K*t*₁ Ges t*Nvi* Zi Ab^tq K*v*₁ R*wj* B n*q*, h*v* c*Ko* D^t v*n*Y R*Wzv* | Ag^t wb^tq Ac*v*R*bwZ* | G*gb* Ae^tq h*w* m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ t*K* te*Svtv* h*vq* th GB tg*j* w*v* ag^twb^tq e em*t* K*v*₁ 0, i R*bwZ* t*Kv*₁ 0, i ay Z*b* b*q*, Z*v* th G*mj* vg*Uv*₁ K*v*₁ K*t*₁ R*xe*K*v* wb*m* t*Kv*₁ 0 ev i R*bwZ* t*Kv*₁ 0 tm*Uv* Av*j* w*n*-i m*j* i c*KZ* G*mj* yg*b*₁ b*q*, tm*Uv* K*Gu* we*KZ* we*cixZgj*₁ G*mj* vg, Z*v*₁ n*rtj* m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ Av*j* Z*t*^t i K*vq* c*Zv*₁ Z n*te* b*v* ag^t em*t* K*v*₁ Av*j* w*n* w*v* K*t*₁ Q*b* Ges ag^tR*xev* Av*j* g*v* th U*lv*₁ G*mj* vg in*m*te mg*v*R K*v*₁ q*g* K*t*₁ t*tL*₁ t*Qb* tm*Uv* th c*KZ* G*mj* vg b*q* Z*v* t*Kv*₁ A*Ub* | n*xm* w*f*et*Z* c*oy* K*t*₁ Q*b* tn*hez* Z*l* n*xt* i c*Zv*₁ Z*v*, G h*gvb*₁ G*gv*, U*vzBtj* i c*L*₁ v*Z* c*b*₁ c*w* ev*t* i m^tm R*bv* tg*m*ri^t s*evq*R*x* L*b* c*b*₁ w*Zb* Av*j* c*oy* w*tq*₁ Ob*th*, G*mj* vt*g* K*v*₁ A*U* Ab*Kit*₁ Y*v*, A*U* we*kjtm* t*Kb* w*b* t*b*₁, h*g*^tA*vbwnb* t*Kb* Avg*t* j*c*^t₁ w*b* Av*j* w*w* fe*b* b*v* A_P ag^t em*vxi* m^te*b* ag^tq D*b*₁ w*b* m*j* K*t*₁ g*b*₁ t*K* A*U* Ab*Kit*₁ Y*v* Ges h*g*^tA*vbwnb* Av*Pi* t*Y* c*l*₁ w*PZ* K*t*₁ | m^tZ' c*Kv*₁ K*t*₁ w^t ag^t Ges g*b*₁ t*K* at^tG b*tq* c*Zv*₁ Y*v* K*v*₁ n*vz* t*t*₁ K*t*₁ t*lv*₁ K*v*₁ D*t*₁ t*lk* t*mb* Z^t -c*oy* Y*v* Avg*t* M*Z* 18 e*o* i t*ar*₁ m*vav* g*Z* c*ov*₁ K*t*₁ h*hw*₁ O*v* h*v* Avg*t* i e^t e^t c*to*₁ Q*b* ev i R*rbtob* Z*v* w*el* q*u* e*st*₁ t*cti*₁ Q*b*, Z*v* w*b*₁ R*t*₁ i t*K* ag^t em*vxi* tg*j* w^t i c*bw*₁ Z*v* w*g*₁ t*t*₁ K*g*₁ t*Kv*₁ t*m*l*g* nt*q*₁ Q*b* Avg*t* M*fxi* f*v*e*m*te we*kjm* t*Kw*₁, ag^t em*vxi* i c*KZ* i*c* Ges Z*t*₁ i c*bw*₁ Z*mj* vg*Uv* w*Kf*₁ t*Kz* Z*v*₁ Av*j* i e*ckf*₁ g*b*₁ t*i* K*v*₁ Q*tj* a*v* h*vq*, Z*t* Avg*t* i t*t*₁ t*t*₁ K*t*₁ ag^tq A*U*Z, K*m*₁ w*v*, R*Wzv*, ag^tq m*sym*, ag^t em*v*, ag^twb^tq Ac*v*R*bwZ* G*K* K*vq* at^tG h*z* c*Kv*₁ Ace^tenv*i* mg*v*R c*bw*₁ Z*A*₁ Q*t*₁ tm*vj* me G*Gt*₁ K*v*₁ w*bg*^t n*tg* h*te* | Z*Lb* Av*j* ag^tR*xev* tg*j* w*v* at^tG b*tq* m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ l*i* g*ta* t*Kb* u*RM* ev D*b*₁ w*b* m*j* K*t*₁ m*msm* N*Uv*₁ m*sNub* K*t*₁ w*b*₁ R*t*₁ i t*t*^t n*nmw*₁ K*t*₁ Z*v* c*te* b*v* g*t*₁ b*v* L*t*₁ n*te*, at^tG b*tq* D*b*₁ w*b*, m*rv*c*l*₁ w*qkZv* h*g*₁ M*h*₁ Ak*wv*₁ G*Ku*₁ g*j* K*v*₁ m*rv*u*l*ZK*ku*₁ Av*dMw*₁ w*b*, c*W*₁ w*b*, w*gk*₁, w*mv*₁ q*BZ* w*t*₁ k*vj*₁ Z*j* *T*₁ j*T*₁ g*b*₁ l*i* g*z*₁ w*Qtb*₁ g*j* Ab*NUK* w*Qj* at^tG Ace^tV*l*₁ Ges G*Ku*₁ t*t*₁ S*t*₁ g*nz* K*ZR* ag^tq D*b*₁ w*b* m*j* G*Uv* m*tb*₁ n*zxZ* th, g*nv*₁ Av*j* w*n* w*b*₁ K*t*₁ K*t*₁ ag^tG t*MtQ* g*be*Z*v* K*j* w*t*₁ Y*v*, g*b*₁ t*K* K*wv*₁ f*l*₁ q*ri* R*b*, g*g*^t t*l*₁ q*ri* R*b*₁ i ag^tK*v*₁ e*Wt*₁ ev i F*Mv*₁ t*Qw*₁ i w*nmw*₁ i n*nmw*₁ q*vi* e*e*u*Z* N*l* q*vi* R*b* Av*t*₁ w*b*, g*b*₁ l*i* g*ta* A*ZV*₁ m*j* K*v*₁ at^tG K*v*₁ R*b*₁ q*vi* e*e*mv*x* i th*g*₁ R*b*₁ g*b*₁ d*v*₁ R*b*₁ R*b*₁ K*t*₁ g*b*₁ t*Qw*₁ i g*ta* w*mlU*₁ K*t*₁ ev i R*lv*₁ m*j* K*t*₁ ag^tK*v*₁ w*b*₁ R*t*₁ i K*l*₁ M*Z* K*t*₁ t*t*₁ K*t*₁ g*b*₁ t*Qw*₁ g*b*₁ th*tn*₁ Z*atg*₁ c*Zv*₁ M*fxi* we*kjm* l*i* f*ut*₁ v*evm*₁ t*cv*₁ t*cv*₁ K*t*₁, Z*b* tg*j* w*v* w*b*₁ R*t*₁ i t*t*^t n*nmw*₁ i R*b*₁ D*ag*^tM*j* 0 w*Rv*₁ K*t*₁ Z*tj* t*mb* ag^tq Ab*fj*₁ Z*k*₁ e*env*₁ K*t*₁ w*t*₁ K*t*₁ Av*j* m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ w*b*₁ q*vi* R*b*₁ m*j* K*v*₁ g*ta* A*vmgub* R*gub* d*rv*₁ K*v*, e*Zgub*₁ y*b*₁ q*vi* t*c*₁ t*l*₁ t*cv*₁ G*K*₁ w*t*₁ K*t*₁ e*lv*₁ c*lq*₁ R*b* c*to* b*v* Z*b* ag^tR*xev* tg*j* w*v* I ag^tE*K* m*symew*₁ i th*b* t*Kv*₁ c*f* A*w*₁ Z*kj*₁ c*w*₁ t*ek* m*j* K*t*₁ b*v* c*ti* Ges R*b* M*y*₁ K*t*₁ i n*nb* w^t ag^t env*i* K*t*₁ Z*b* c*tv*₁ t*tm*₁ R*b*₁ m*vav*i Y g*b*₁ l*i* g*ta* m*tPzbZv* m*j* A*cii* n*nh*₁ G*j* t*T*₁ B*Avgt*₁ i A*vr*₁ K*v*₁ m*bw*₁ K*v*₁ A*vtq*₁ R*b*₁

mgwū` K: Igwubu ohm(i //dug` um)

መሆኑ K: አሁንበት ስብዳሪያ ("dug' in)
ርክክሩ K : የዚህ ቀን አውጭ እና ቀናት | መሆኑ K KZR ዘግዴር ተቃስ, 10/1, አዲስ ወቅድ, የዚህ ቀናት, የዚህ ቀናት, የዚህ ቀናት | መሆኑ Z |
ርክክሩ Z | የዚህ ቀናት አውጭ እና ቀናት q: 223, ግል የዚህ ቀናት (መReዚም _በዚህ የዚህ ቀናት) | መReዚም, የዚህ ቀናት - 1214 |
ተደረገ: 02-7218111, 01778276794, ወደዚህ ወደፊት: 01819278782, ቤቶች: desherpatro13@yahoo.com



এমামুয়ামান জনাব মোহাম্মদ বায়াজীদ খান পন্থী

মোসলেম নামক জনগোষ্ঠী তওহীদে নেই

Aj vñ Zui cñZf, Av' ḡtK (Av:) mñó tKv̄ti Zvi cñmn cñ_extZ cñVt̄bvi mgq tevtj w tñ b- hv̄l , tLvt̄b esk ejx Ki | tZvḡt vLvt̄b tZvḡt i mgqMK Rxeb tKgb tKv̄ti cwi Pvij Z tKv̄ti tj Ab vq-Awepri, i³cvZnib Ae-vq ep̄tZ cvi te fm c_ cñ kñ Awq wb̄qB cñWt̄q t̄e (Kvi 0Avb- miv Avj evKviv 38) A_ R gibj tK kw̄sZ _Kt̄Z trnij th i Kg Rxeb e-e-vq vKt̄Z nte tm e-e-v cñqfbj fvi wZib wb̄R wb̄tj b_ mñv th Kv̄tiRi wqZjwb̄tj b_ Zt̄Z th wZib e- nt̄b bv, Zv t̄fweKl cñ_extZ cñWt̄q t̄eri ci Zui cñg mñó Av' ḡtK (Av:) w tñ b_ Zui Rxeb-e-e-vl Avjiv farji wb̄Z cwi G e-e-v wQtj v tQvU, msñtB-KviY ZLb Aí msL'K bi-bvxi Rb B e-e-v w t̄Z tnitqotj v| Av' g (Av:) Ges Zui cñ Kb̄v I bwZ-bvZb̄t i Rb Ges mgmvl wb̄qB wQtj v mxqZ | wKš Zvi ci Avj vni uk̄g tgjZvteK eskejx tPj tñ v msL'v ejx i mñz Av' tgi (Av:) mñbiv ñtg ñtg cñ_extZ Qnt̄q cotj v, dtj Gt̄K Ab' t_kt̄K newQb̄e tnitq cotj v| mñv wKš Zui wqZi ftj b_ wb̄l eb- Av' tgi newFb̄e newQb̄eRbtMñvñZ wZib Zui tcmi Z cñWt̄q Zt̄ i Rb Rxeb-e-v cñWt̄Z vKt̄j b- th e-e-v AbvñiY tKv̄ti Zviv wb̄Rt̄ i gta Akwñs-dmv̄, i³cvZ bv tKv̄ti kw̄sZ, Gmj vfg evm tKv̄tiZ ctij | Gu tK Geij m A_ R kqZb̄l tñ tñ v bv Zvi mñK KZ Kv̄l tmI cñZlù eb- Av' tgi t_n-gt̄bi gta" tevtm Zt̄K bvby i Kg ejx cñqk w tZ vKt̄j v, bZb bZb Dcvg evZ vZ vKt̄j v hñt̄ gibj Avj vni t̄q Rxeb-e-e-vt̄K A_ R Kvi Kt̄i, ASZt cfñl weKZ Kt̄i; Ges dtj tmB Abvq, dm̄v Avi i³vi wZ RwoZ tnitq cto hLbB Geij m tKb RbmgrtR mdj tnitqo ZLbB Avj vñ tmLvt̄b bZb

GKRb tcmi Z cñWt̄qOb tmUr̄tK msñkvab tKvi tZ (tKvi 0Avb- miv Avb bnj 36) |

GLb t_ Lv ` i Kvi th, newFb̄ebexj i gva tg, cñ exi newFb̄e RvqMñq, newFb̄e RbMñvxi Rb Avj vñ th Rxeb e-e-v cñWt̄j b tmUy gj Z K? chñP Y tKvi tñ t_ Lv hñq Gi gj wFt̄E tnitq"Q- mñvK, Avj vñtK GKgv̄l cñfz i ay GKgv̄l cñfz bq, meq q cñfz tevtj tKvi I wekjm Kivl GB e-vcitj wZib wb̄Ri mñtU th kñiU eenvi tKvi tQb tmUy tnij 0Gjvnñl eZqtb Gi Abev Kiv nq 0Dcvmñl kñ w t̄q | GB Dcvmñl kñ w t̄q Gi Abev nq bv| Kvi Y tnitq"Q GB th, eZqtb cñ exi cñZlù ag cñlq mñpUyFt̄e weKZ tnitq tñtñl hñi GKUv weKZ tnij Avj vni t̄q weavb t_ K iVR%wZK, A_ R wZK BZ w_ RvZiq e-vcvi tñ v mñuFt̄vte ev w t̄q i aye wMZ e-vcvi w t̄Z mxqgex tKvi i vLv; Ges AvbñwibK Dcvmby Zvi Ab"Zgj wKš- 0Gjvnñl kñ Avj vñ G At_ eenvi Kt̄i b_ wb̄l wZib th Af_ eenvi tKvi tQb Zv tnij - hñi weavb Ges wb̄R Rietbi cñZ tñtñl, cñZ e-vcitj Aj"Nbñqj Av' g (Av:) t_ K tgnvñs () chñ-cñZK bexi mgq GB wekjmñi gj qñi vLv tnitqotQ-GKgv̄l Avj vñ Qov Avi tKb Gj vñ tbB (j v Gj vñ Gj vñ) - Ges cti thW tnitqotQ Z_ wbñsñ bexi bgj | GB Kt̄j gvi gj gñtñs KLtbv GB Gj vñ kñ Qov Ab' tKb kñ mñv e-envi Kt̄i b_ wb̄l KLtbv tKb bexi mgq jv i eV Gj vñ ev j v gñtñj K Gj vñ ev Zui wbñvbeVB bñtgi th tKbUv tnitqZ cvi tZv wKš wZib Zui j PñwAK bexi - tKb bexi mgq tñj Kt̄j gñtZB H Gj vñ Qov Ab' tKb bgj e-envi Kt̄i b_ wb̄l tKb? GB Rb' th wZibB 0GKgv̄l Gj vñ ev ükg_ vZvñ hñi Av' k wbñla Qov Avi Kt̄i v Av' k wbñla Mññ bqj | A_ R tKD hñr KZ vñ Av' k

ଦେଶେରପତ୍ର

RxeB-nea**v**bi GB w*l*É*u*kT K A. *f* Avj vni mve*p*FgZ;
Zl n*x* tK m*b*v GZ i'Z*w* tqtQ th, tmB Av' g (Av.)
t*t*K i*i*" tK*u*i Z*u* t*l*ber t*g*vn*v*s (:) ch*s*
c*l*Z K*t*K c*l*V*l*tv tm*l*qtQ H GK vex w*t*q- AvgytK
Qvov KvD*t*K c*l*f*z* te*v*j, Gj v*n* te*v*j gvbte bv| Ab'
K*v*t*v* t*l* q*v* neavb, Av*t*-k*w*b*t*l a gvbte bv| gvb*v*j
Z*u* i Aw*g* w*K*O*z*ZB gvd t*K*vi e bv| w*K*S'H GK*w* g*v*|
`vex tg*b* w*b*t*v* Av*t*K*b* tm*b*vn c*l*ci R*b* k*w*- f*e*
bv (t*K*vi 0*A*b- my i Av*b*bm*v* 48, 110, 116)

Aj vni GB qtbrfvtei Kvi Y, wZib Rytbb Zvi cWtbtv
Rxebe e'v MōY bv tKti, wbtRiv Zv ^Zvi tKti Zv
tgfb tPj tjj Zui wbtRi nvTZ Mov, Zui AwZ tøtni
mjo gvbj Akwš-Avi i^3cvZ Wte vKte| ZvB wZib
Pvb gvbj Zui t^qv Rxebe e'v tgfb wbtq Zvt^i
Rxebt cÖzöv tKvi "K Ges cii Ytq kwšZ cii exdZ
emewm tKvi "K| thñnZi Zuk GKhvI cft, Gj vn
tertj -tKvi I wekjm bv tKti wbtj Zvi cWtbtv
Rxebe e'v MōY Kivi K_v I tV bv, ZvB l i Dci,
Zl nx, mveFŠgtZj Dci GZ KovKwo| G KovKwo
Avgut` i Akwš-AZ vPi, i^3vW^3 t_tK euPvri Rb
fuj evmvi KovKwo| Avj wntK GKhvI weavb ^Zv
tertj -tKvi I wekjm tKti tbqyB Ar^g (Ar:) t_tK
tgvmr^§ (:) ch^e-mg^-xibi, atgP wftE| GB
tnvt^Q xbj KvBtq gv, mbvZb ag^, tmivZj
tgv wKxg| GUv ^ZtuZ^th, Zuk GKhvI Rxeb-
weavZv tertj tgfb tbqvi ci Avi Ab^ Kvitv ^Zvi
weavb MōYfhwM tnvtZ cvti bv Ges i ay GUKB wZib
Pvb Avgut` i KvQ|

GLb t' Lv hvK GB th Rxebē e- v mōv hJM hJM
cWtqtQb GUv Kx? j t' Kvij t' Lv hvq Gi wftE H
mōvi mvePfSgZi, Z lnx hv wPi vqx Ab fM Ait k-
wbtla, th wgtgb tPvj t' e w3MZ, cwi ewi K I
mqwMZ fte gwby cwi cY kwsfZ, cWtZ tZ evm
tKvi tZ ci|i GB wZxq fMwI wPi vqx, mbvZb bq,
GU v b I Kvij i Dci wbfPkj | cwi exi newfb
RbtMwotK newfb meqgt Zib Zui bex cWtq th
Rxebē e- v wgtgb ZvZ fteZB v b, Kuj, cwi I
mgmtft' newfbalb R t' tKtQl Avi jM fM GtZ
me mqg t' tKtQ- tmv D tKtC I cwi qvi fM| Dtik
me mqgB GKB t' tKtQ-kwsfZ mePvti emeem Ges
G D tKtC ARB tKvi tZ th mg -cwi qvAek KZE|
GB cwb Pvi wI fMwK GKT tKvi t' Lj cwi cU
tnvD Vte th, Ayvni t' qv Rxebē e- v gwby i mgM
Rietbi cZu welqe tK wbqSY tKvi tZ hv bv
tnvZ Zte Zv gwby i Rb Rieb-wewib tnvZ cwi tZv
bv, tnvZ I AmwUyI AvsiKk tnvZ A P Avj wntK
OGKgiP Rxeb-wewib ZvO tKvi I MwY Kivi ci
Rietbi tKb A1/tb (Facet) Ab tKb weavb A P
AvBb tKvi Kivi A CtnvZ tK QovI Ab weavb

Kvi tKvi tbI qv- tkIK A_ ꝑ Zvi Avt' k wbIa,
Zui t_ qv Rxbe e- v Qov Avi tKub wKQy Avgiv MōY
tKwi bv, gwB bv Ges gwB kZwKfite, AwisukKfite
bq| IgK Igk e-vcvI gwB Avi Agk e-vcvI gwB
bv, Atb i Avt' k wbIa gwB, Atb i weavB gwB, Agb
gwB tmB meAvbx mōY MōY Ktib bv, Agb AwisukK
gwB Zui KvQ tkiK, AgvRbq Aciva Ges wZb
cūZAvex th tkiK wZb KLbB Tlgv tKvitb bv|
A_ ꝑ GB mnR mij mZtK MōY tKvitj ewK Abmē
wbRB -ZtūZPfiteB Avmē Ges gwBtI i Rketb
mgwMkfite kwis-cōzōv nte | wks H MōY hw
cvi cypfite bv nq, AwisukK ng, RvZq Rxetb bv tnitq
hw i aye w3MZ Rketb nq, Zte Zv gybe Rketb kwis-
Awbtz cvi te bv| Kvi Y AvBb-Kvbpb Enewai cftiteB
kwis-k; Ljv I AvBtbi kumb mte, e w3MZfite
Amad GB Rb-B nv xtm cvB i my vñ (:)
tertj tOb- th gwB Avj vñ Qov Avi tKub Gj vñ,
weavZv tbB GB weklym wbq hvt tm RvbeZemxv nte |
gnvbxci (:) GB K_y i tB Avehci (iv:) wRAvmv
tKvitj b, hw H tjk e wfpvi Kti Ges Pni Kti?
Avj vni i my (:) Reive w tjb, tm e wfpvi I Pni
tKvitj I jekbexi (:) GB K_y uZB Avehci tK
(iv:) new SZ tKvitjQtj vñ Kvi Y wZb Avehci ZtK cke
tKvitj b, tm e wfpvi I Pni tKvitj I ? nv xtm cvB
new SZ Avehci (iv:) wZb wZb evi wekbertK (:) H
GKB cke tKvitjQtj b Ges tkl evi GtKeutj
wbmtb`n, wbZ tKvfi t evi Rb Avj vni i my (:)
Onuv e wfpvi I Pni tKvitj I 0 GB K_y tertj thvM
tKvitjQtj b 0Avehci i bvK tKtU w tjb I 0 GB nv xtm U
ogEwadK Avj wBtñ0 tKvYf3 A_ ꝑ tevLvi x tgmjtj g
Dfq tkb nv xtmteEv 0viv mgw_ Z I MpxZ, A_ ꝑ
wbmtb`n mZ| eZ@vbtbi AvZ tgmjtj gt i KytQ
wekbertK (:) H K_y AvZ AvohRbk teva nte, MōY
tKvi tZ Dav Avmē, Kvi Y Zt i AvKx wKZ tnitq
tmQl Zvi RvZq Rxetb Avj vni AvBb-Kvbpb, Enewai,
i vR%wZK, Av_ mgwRK BZ w mg-Z wM tKvitj
gybti i Zvi e e vi gta, A_ ꝑ tkiK I Kdti i gta
wgbgP4Z tnitqI gnv bgvgwR, tivRv, nRj hvkVZ,
Zmñ3/4y, bdj, Zvivex, cvRvgv, KzP wo Avi
dZvqvi KJUZtKc- + Avi I AtbK vj nv xtm lgb
i ayj v Gj vñ w tK-B ht_ o ej v tnitq0, thgb
RvbtZi Pwe tnitq0 Avj vni Qov ukg vZv, Gj vñ tbB
(gryh web Rvev t_k Avng, tgkKvZ) | Ab_ GK
nv xtm ej v tnitq0, th tjk wK tKvitj tKvitj Avj vñ
Qov ukg vZv (Gj vñ) tbB Ges tgmjtj (:) Zvi
tcñZ, Zvi Rb Rvnibg nv vtnitq hrt (I ev vñ
web mteZ iv: t_k tgmjtj g, tgkKvZ) | mePb gtb
i vLtz nte th, H Zl nx AvRtKtK GB e w3MZ
AwisukK Zl nx bq, H Zl nx tnitq0 tmB Zl nx th
Zl nx wekbertK (:) Zvi DsñtK wKwLqntj b| tmB
Zl nx AvR wekbertK tKvI tbB | AvRtKtK tgmjtj g
RwZ xtbI mg -LwBwUwZ hZie myt_ cvb KtI
wks Avmj wftE tmB Zl nx tbB | giv MvtQ i KtBv
cvZq Zviw AwZ mZKQvi myt_ mviw b cwB xj tQb
I w tK MvtQ i tkko Avi w th gti tMfQ Zv Zt i
Rvby tbB | AvR GB DsñtK ciñtZ i a vbaiv Yv,
Rxbe e v, ms wZ meKQtK Ggbfite Zmij q tKvitj
wbqtQ, -Kvi tKvitj wbqtQ th, Zt i e w3MZ agq
KtRi weavZv tnitq0 Avj vñ Avi RvZq A_ ꝑ
i vR%wZK, A_ %wZK, wPvi, Enewai BZ w i weavZv,
Gj vñ tnitq0 CwñtZ i Bw -RjWV wL- vb, mf Zv|

চলমান সক্ষট নিরসনে হ্যবুত তওহীদের প্রস্তাবনা

মসীহ উর রহমান
আমীর, হ্যবুত তওহীদ



এমন সমাজব্যবস্থাই ১৪০০
বছর আগে অধিক পথিবীতে
প্রতিষ্ঠিত হয়েছিল। সেই
জীবনব্যবস্থা আবার আলহ
দান কোরেছেন। এখন মানুষ
যদি সিদ্ধান্ত নেয় যে, তারা
সেই জীবনব্যবস্থাটি গ্রহণ
কোরবে তাহলেই উল্লেখিত
শান্তি, ন্যায়বিচার, জীবন ও
সম্পদের পূর্ণ নিরাপত্তা
সমাজে ফিরে আসা সম্ভব।

GLB me^৩ GB th ivR^৩ wZK,
A^৩ wZK, mgv^৩ RK msKU
tPj^৩ tQ, GB msKU t^৩K
cwi^৩ tYi Rb^৩ mKj t^৩K
HK^৩ ex^৩ fte GKU^৩ m^৩ vS^৩ t^৩Z
n^৩e th, Avgiv Avj^৩ n^৩i m^৩ tk^৩
R^৩e, Avgut i Rx^৩ cwi^৩ Pj^৩ bvi
Rb^৩ Avj^৩ n^৩i t^৩I qv Rx^৩ e^৩
M^৩Y t^৩Kt^৩ tbe^৩ t^৩mB
Rx^৩ e^৩ gnvb Avj^৩ n^৩ 1400
eQi AvfMB t^৩kI bex^৩ tgvn^৩
() Gi Dci bv^৩Rj t^৩Kt^৩ t^৩Qb
mgfgi weez^৩b tmB m^৩ x^৩ t^৩b^৩
c^৩Kz i^৩c^৩I Avgut^৩ i ga^৩ t^৩K
nw^৩i t^৩q^৩ w^৩t^৩q^৩Qj^৩ t^৩mB m^৩W^৩K,
m^৩Z Rx^৩ e^৩ i^৩c^৩ t^৩Kgb n^৩e
tm^৩U A^৩evi gnvb Avj^৩ n^৩
Ggvgh^৩ngvb R^৩be^৩ tgvn^৩
evq^৩Rx^৩ Lvb cb^৩K^৩ v^৩b
t^৩Kt^৩ t^৩Qb^৩ w^৩zb gvbeRw^৩Z^৩K
tmB m^৩ x^৩ M^৩Y Kivi Avn^৩Yb
t^৩Kt^৩ t^৩Qb^৩ Avgut^৩ i gta^৩
weivRg^৩b m^৩Kj gzf^৩, weev^৩
wem^৩ j^৩v^৩w^৩, wnsmv, Kj^৩n,
K^৩l^৩j v-GK K^৩vq m^৩l^৩ k^৩w^৩x^৩
ati c^৩q^৩M^৩ t^৩Kt^৩ t^৩Lv tnvtq^৩Q, K^৩S^৩ G^৩ w^৩j
K^৩T^৩Zv, t^৩c^৩i Zv BZ^৩w^৩i Etav^৩D^৩V Avmb Avgiv
gvb^৩t^৩Kbivc^৩E^৩v, b^৩vqvePvi, D^৩b^৩Z, c^৩M^৩Z, H^৩K,
GKU^৩ K^৩v^৩i t^৩Kt^৩ c^৩q^৩m^৩Kj w^৩K t^৩K c^৩r^৩c^৩ GB
R^৩wZ^৩ k^৩P^৩v, k^৩P^৩v, Av^৩b, weAv^৩b, mgv^৩i K^৩w^৩t^৩Z,
b^৩Zb b^৩Z e^৩Awbk A^৩me^৩fti c^৩l^৩exi K^৩T^৩t^৩Ki Avmt^৩b
Avn^৩oZ n^৩e|

আমাদের প্রস্তাব মেনে নিলে কি হবে?

1. RvZq ^ewko:

ci^৩úi HK^৩nx^৩b, ØØ weer^৩ w^৩ ß, KZawew^৩Qb^৩GB
R^৩wZ^৩U mmv^৩ Mj^৩tvb c^৩P^৩t^৩i b^৩vq GKU^৩ HK^৩ex
R^৩wZ^৩Z cwi^৩YZ n^৩e t^৩ th R^৩wZ^৩U eZ^৩yt^৩t^৩Kvbi^৩c
wbqg k^৩Lj^৩vi t^৩Zqv^৩v K^৩t^৩ bv, Zv^৩vB G^৩b GKU^৩
mgv^৩R M^৩b t^৩Kv^৩te thLvt^৩b me^৩e^৩q^৩ m^৩te^৩P k^৩Lj^৩v
weiv^৩R t^৩Kv^৩te c^৩q^৩m^৩Kj w^৩K t^৩K c^৩r^৩c^৩ GB
R^৩wZ^৩U k^৩P^৩v, k^৩P^৩v, Av^৩b, weAv^৩b, mgv^৩i K^৩w^৩t^৩Z,
b^৩Zb b^৩Z e^৩Awbk A^৩me^৩fti c^৩l^৩exi K^৩T^৩t^৩Ki Avmt^৩b
Avn^৩oZ n^৩e|

2. tbZZ:

Avj^৩ n^৩i Kv^৩Q met^৩q^৩ m^৩nbZ tnvt^৩Qb w^৩ib b^৩q^৩
Ab^৩vt^৩q^৩ gvcKw^৩VZ (Zv^৩Kl^৩q^৩) t^৩Kb^৩ tbZZ^৩ c^৩l^৩q^৩
Avkv^৩ t^৩KD c^৩l^৩Pn^৩ q^৩i t^৩Zv f^৩i K^৩v Kviv Bw^৩t^৩Z^৩
GB Avfc^৩l^৩ c^৩l^৩Kv^৩ tc^৩j w^৩zb c^৩l^৩q^৩Kf^৩t^৩eB A^৩th^৩
tevt^৩ w^৩et^৩PZ n^৩e^৩b^৩| KZ^৩l^৩RbM^৩Yi m^৩t^৩ c^৩l^৩g^৩

t^৩Kt^৩, w^৩bj^৩ F, AvgybZ^৩ vi, I q^৩v i^৩l^৩Kv^৩x,
gvbeKj w^৩Y Drm^৩M^৩Zc^৩Y e^৩l^৩ h^৩KB th^৩M^৩ gt^৩
t^৩Kv^৩te Zv^৩K mgv^৩Ri t^৩b^৩Z^৩i M^৩t^৩Yi Rb^৩ c^৩l^৩ve
t^৩Kv^৩te GBf^৩t^৩e^৩ mgv^৩stq^৩ w^৩bq^৩ t^৩t^৩K RvZq ch^৩
ch^৩-R^৩wZ^৩i tbZ^৩t^৩i m^৩Z w^৩b^৩ e^৩l^৩MY tbZv nnv^৩
w^৩erPZ n^৩e^৩b^৩ tbZv GKei w^৩erPZ tnvt^৩q t^৩M^৩j tmB
tbZv i^৩Ug^৩ R^৩wZ^৩i m^৩Kt^৩ m^৩w^৩q^৩Zf^৩t^৩e, w^৩avn^৩b^৩f^৩t^৩e,
c^৩l^৩xb^৩f^৩t^৩e, KZ^৩l^৩b^৩f^৩t^৩e, Rb^৩ w^৩q^৩ tnvt^৩j l^৩tmB
Av^৩k ev^৩ewq^৩Z t^৩Kv^৩te | tbZv Ges Rb^৩MY t^৩KDB
t^৩Kv^৩ KvR^৩K t^৩Qv^৩ g^৩t^৩b t^৩Kv^৩te b^৩v^৩ t^৩Qv^৩ eo th
KvRB KvD^৩K t^৩I q^৩i tnvt^৩K v^৩Z Avj^৩ n^৩i c^৩l^৩t^৩KB
G^৩mt^৩0 tevt^৩ B tm w^৩eklm t^৩Kv^৩te Ges Avic^৩ w^৩q^৩Z^৩
h^৩vh^৩ f^৩t^৩e cu^৩ b t^৩Kv^৩te |

tbZZ^৩i t^৩K e^৩l^৩KZ n^৩l^৩qui t^৩l^৩l^৩c^৩l^৩g^৩ A^৩th^৩M^৩Zv^৩
n^৩e, tbZv h^৩ w^৩bt^৩RB w^৩bt^৩Ri c^৩l^৩smv c^৩l^৩vi Kviv n^৩l^৩
mgv^৩Ri t^৩KD Kv^৩i t^৩tc^৩l^৩q^৩t^৩v Pov t^৩Kv^৩te b^৩v, t^৩KD
KvD^৩K t^৩Kv^৩ Acev^৩ t^৩fe b^৩v^৩ Kv^৩i f^৩j t^৩U v^৩Kt^৩j

mTuv gvbyl Zvi mvgtbB tevjt e, mZ ej vi Ggb
evK -tAxBzv myo nte th, th tKvb guby cKtkt kvmK
t tK i i " tKvI mvaviY th KvIvi fy -tIu ai tZ
cvit e| RwiZi mtePp tbZv t tK mkj t i tbZviB
RwiZi th tKvb guby! i Kiv th fKvb AwfthutMi
Reverw tKvit ebt Lij dw Igi tK (iv:) RygAvi w b
tLvez -wgtq GK hEtKI cokE Rele w tZ
tnyfqnQj, G BwZnm mKtj iB Rwyb| Avj vni t I qv
wmt g MbyG yibeRwZtK Ggb tbBzI Dcni t te
hvt i tK Zt i RbMy fvjt vewmte, Nyv tKvi te bv|
tbZt i Rb t ni Pixi clyqRb nte bv| kymKiv
vKtcb Rbmtyi m tZtCfZfut RwoZ| Avj vni
weawbgtz' BRb e w3i gta l GKRb -vKtcb
-wqZKxj ev Avgxi | myzis tKvb GKRb e w3i
KLbi wbtRtK Aetnij Z ev DtcnI Z fvetZ cvite
bv| me oB Zvi GKRb -wqZKxj -vKtcb whib
tbZtZi ugaviv (Chain of command) Abhywq
RwiZi clob cwi Puj tKi (Gwyg) wbqSvavb| kymK
wnmte Zivi GKRb bMwi tKi tPqf evonZ tKvb
myeavB tfwM tKvi teb bv| Zt i Rxebhvcb nte
mvavi Y guby iB gZ, ZvB mvavi Y guby! i myeav
Ampeav eStZ Zt i tKvbB Ampeav nte bv|

Ajv̄n̄i e'e'v̄ w̄ tq̄ ḡb̄eRw̄z̄t̄K k̄mb̄ Kiv̄B ḡb̄t̄ i
c̄KZ Gev̄Z GRb̄ k̄m̄KMY n̄teb̄ Ajv̄n̄i metP̄t̄q̄
eo Gev̄ZKw̄x̄] Zv̄i v̄ Rb̄M̄Yt̄K f̄t̄j̄ yev̄m̄teb̄, Rb̄M̄Yi
Zt̄ i k̄m̄Kt̄ i t̄K f̄j̄ ev̄m̄teb̄ | i v̄t̄o1 m̄oú̄ t̄K Zvi
w̄b̄t̄R̄ i K̄m̄MZ t̄Kvi teb̄ bv̄, Gt̄K Zv̄i v̄ Rb̄M̄Yi
c̄w̄ēl̄ Avḡb̄Z w̄n̄m̄teb̄ i q̄v̄ t̄Kvi teb̄] Zv̄i v̄b̄t̄R̄ i
c̄w̄ēvī l̄ Āt̄h̄w̄M̄ Av̄Z̄q̄-Rb̄t̄K Ḡt̄b̄ T̄ḡZv̄i
t̄K̄ nēt̄Z c̄Af̄Z t̄Kvi teb̄ bv̄]

3. A_% ZK e⁻e⁻ l:

Ggbfite Dbz nte th, A[©]GK RvqMqz cJxRfZ
_vKte bv, Pwi w[~]tK Qwotq cote| GK evj wZ cwb
gwUtz (cJ extZ) txjt w t j H cwb Pvi w[~]tK Qwotq
hvq Ges TfwE K wbqtgB thLvtb MZ[©](w[~]i) v tK
tmUv fti t q, thLvtb Dp^z(mgw^x) _vKte tmLvtb hute
bv Ges H cwb wbfr t tKB Zvi mgZj L|R tbqj
Gfite mgú[~] ^Z t tK ^ZZi MwZkjx Zvi gva tg
tmUv RwZtK mgx tKite| Gfite Ggb A[©]wZK
mgw^x Avmt e th, hvKvZ tdZiv tbt qvi t j vK L|R
cvl qv gkukj nte| mt i wK -cui t kva fKvi tZ bv
fc ti tKvb w[~]KI tKI AvZlhZ vi c_ tetQ wbz
nte bv|

4. MYgva:tgi - t̪axbZv:

h^z L^jk^x MYgvā^g cōzōv I cwiPjv bv Kiv h̄te, G
e^vcvt̄ tKvb evav-wbt̄la vKtē bv, wewawewat̄bi
RwJj Zvi Rb^z tKvb AñZwi³ A^eq tKvit̄z n̄te bv|
tKej GKwJ gwī kZ^o vKtē, MYgvā^g ūviv Kv̄tiv
Pwī T nbb Kiv ev tKvb jfc ug^z cBvī Kiv h̄te bv|

5. AvBb-k;Lj v i ¶v:

Ajv nni mZ-^xb MōY tKvi tbI qvi d^tj mgvF R b^vq,
mjePvi Ggbf^te c^zñ^zOZ nte th mgvF R, i^to^a Z_y
mg -wetk Ab^vq, Aci^va, m^sym I b^vZi cwi gvY
c^z q k^tbⁱ tKvWq tb^tg Avmtel c^ztKB hvi hvi
AwaKvi m^utK^mPZb vKte tKD K^tiv AwaKvi
n-^tl^c tKvi te bv, R^vb-gv^tj i l^z Kivi w^pSH
tKvi te bv GRb AvBb-k^tLj^v i l^z vi R^b iv v-

iv̄ v̄ Ā ī b̄ t̄ q̄ c̄ m̄ v̄ ī c̄ q̄ R̄ b̄ n̄ t̄ b̄ l̄ t̄ K̄ d̄ x̄ c̄
ekeZ̄ p̄ t̄ m̄ t̄ q̄ t̄ K̄ b̄ Ā c̄ ī v̄ ā t̄ K̄ t̄ ī t̄ d̄ j̄ t̄ Ḡ b̄
Ab̄ ȳ t̄ c̄ ` » n̄ t̄ h̄ b̄ t̄ R̄ b̄ c̄ l̄ c̄ k̄ w̄ - M̄ Ȳ t̄ K̄ t̄ ī
c̄ v̄ c̄ ḡ p̄ t̄ m̄ t̄ q̄ c̄ ī K̄ t̄ ī k̄ w̄ - t̄ K̄ b̄ w̄ h̄ Ā k̄ v̄
t̄ K̄ t̄ ē l̄ f̄ b̄ t̄ h̄ ḡ b̄ Ā t̄ ī K̄ f̄ v̄ B̄ t̄ q̄ t̄ l̄ Z̄ t̄ n̄ t̄ Z̄ t̄ L̄ t̄
t̄ m̄ l̄ v̄ ī c̄ Z̄ ē l̄ c̄ Z̄ t̄ ī v̄ ā K̄ t̄ ī, t̄ Z̄ ḡ b̄ m̄ ḡ t̄ R̄ ī m̄ ē b̄
m̄ ē v̄ B̄ t̄ K̄ b̄ b̄ ī v̄ C̄ Ē t̄ f̄ ē l̄ m̄ ḡ w̄ R̄ K̄ b̄ b̄ ī v̄ C̄ Ē ē ē l̄ Ḡ b̄
D̄ b̄ Z̄ n̄ t̄ h̄, M̄ t̄ q̄ Ȳ p̄ l̄ v̄ ī c̄ ī n̄ Z̄ Ā ē v̄ Ḡ K̄ R̄
h̄ p̄ Z̄ b̄ v̄ ī t̄ Z̄ ī Ā K̄ t̄ ī K̄ Z̄ K̄ Z̄ w̄ K̄ t̄ j̄ w̄ ḡ Ū v̄ ī c̄
c̄ m̄ ō t̄ f̄ ē, Ā v̄ n̄ l̄ ē b̄ R̄ s̄ Q̄ ō v̄ Ā b̄ t̄ K̄ b̄ w̄ K̄ Ō
f̄ w̄ Z̄ Z̄ v̄ ḡ b̄ R̄ w̄ M̄ n̄ t̄ b̄ l̄ - t̄ Ȳ p̄ t̄ v̄ K̄ b̄ L̄ t̄ ī t̄ L̄
ḡ b̄ b̄ l̄ P̄ t̄ j̄ h̄ t̄ ē, t̄ K̄ D̄ p̄ ī K̄ ī v̄ ī P̄ S̄ H̄ t̄ K̄ t̄ ē b̄ l̄
ī v̄ v̄ h̄ Z̄ ḡ n̄ v̄ j̄ ē b̄ m̄ ū B̄ c̄ t̄ ō v̄ K̄ K̄ t̄ K̄ ā t̄ ī
t̄ L̄ t̄ ē b̄ l̄ ḡ b̄ b̄ l̄ v̄ t̄ Z̄ N̄ t̄ ī ī R̄ j̄ v̄ M̄ t̄ b̄ v̄ ī
c̄ q̄ R̄ b̄ ḡ Z̄ Ā b̄ f̄ ē t̄ K̄ t̄ ē b̄ l̄

6. veen e^ēe⁻v:

wtqi mgq th kāW eenvi nq Ztñvj Av& hvi A ©
MōS, MōS ev tMtiv (Knot) | ȐU gubj tK (bxix T
cj"i) weevneUtb Alex tkvii HK ex Kivi gva tg
MñZ nq GKU cwi evi, Gfite µgjstq MñZ nq
HK ex mgvR, HK ex GK wckmñcCvq| A © tkI
Rxebe e tq mōvi Awfcilq tnj cti v gubeRwñtK
HK ex Kiv, hvi cõg c tñc tnj wtq e e v|
GRb B Gmj vtg wtq e e v|K mePvBtZ mnR Kiv
tnjqtQ| cñzU wtqz ei | Ktbi cy©mñzU _KtZ
nre, ei Zvi mvg _bhvqx t btgwni cñve tkvite,
KtB ZtZ _KZ tnjtv myñd i mñzL wtq nte ei
Zvi t btgwni cwi tkva Kivi ci | Zvi Rb ea
nre GLvib thsZtKtKtB mñthMB _KtB bv, dtj
vhPzB bñcxtobi eo GKU tñtñ A _K tnjtv hñte|
eZqvtb GB e e v| gta l fvi mvg webó Kiv
tnjqtQ, GKw tK ga cñp mn AtbK v|b Ggb
AKi bxq `vg nrkv nq hv t _K Zv t cñtñ wtq KivB
Am e tnjtv cto, Ab w tK ZXq wtqkji wi
t k jz bvxt i tKvB gj B ivlv nq vb, tmLvtb
tgwni bvi cwi etZ @thsZK w tq tgjtk K wtq v tZ
nq| Dfq tñtñ B fvi mvg webó Kiv tnjqtQ| cñZ
Gmj vtg ms _Z Abmñt wtq tKv tZ KZ@tK
tKvbi/c A © cñvb tKv tZ nte bv| Kb v vaMñ-
wCZtK Øt i Øt i wfq tKv tZ nte bv, eev thsZtK
UvKv cwi tkva tKv tZ bv cwi v Kvi tY beeai nre Zi
tgtn x is gti q hv qvi AvtM gZji tKv tZ
nre bv|

7. $\text{Kg}\text{s}^{-1}\text{m}^3$

c_w ex Avj wni | ebx Av`g^tK w_Zb GB c_w exi gwU
t^tK mjo tKv_ttQb | my_Zvs GB gwU Dci gwbt_ti
mjoMZ AwaKvi | GB c_w exi me^t Zvi dmj dj vt_bv_t
w_ki Kvi Lvb_v c_Zovi AwaKvi, hzVqptZi AwaKvi,
me^t ew_tY_t Kivi AwaKvi w_ttqtQb Avj wni | Kvi l
AwaKvi tb_b gwbt_tK tKv_b AvBb-Kubtb_t teovRvt_t
AvU_tK Zvi GB me AwaKvi tK Le^tKivi | Avj wni
t^tI qu GB e^te^t ev^tevgb Kiv tn_ttj ZvB c_w ext_t
gwbt_ti tKv_b Kg_tms v_tb_t Afve nte bv_t tm mgv_tR
mKj Kg_tlq gwbt_tB Kg_tms v_tb_t cvq, tm mgv_tRi mgv_t
Avcbv Avcib Av_tm | hV_tKZ Qrov_t wewfb_tDcv_t q v_tb_t
e^tvc_ti Gmj v_tg GZ feuk tRvi t^tI qu tn_ttq_tQ th,
gwbt_t gwbt_t A_t%oZK e^tg eu_tst_t k^t tn_ttq
h_tt_t Ggb mgv_tR A^tg-Amy gwbt_t Aw_tR mgm_tv_t
co_te bv, bv tL_tq v_tKv Fzr f_ti K_tv|

8. mKj atg[®] m^{ac}_ñ:

নেকাগ[®] mn Avi I th ag[®]ij givbemgvitR c^oWij Z tivtqfQ tm^{ij} i AwaKvskB Gmj vtgiB AwI ijc] newfbetRbc^t newfbefvI vq Avj vnbG ag[®]ij bvtRj tKvitI tQj b Zvi bex-imj t Dcti I tm^{ij} Kvi jutg qvbtI i nvz cto neKZ trntq tMij I eskbjutg AvRI tm^{ij} cwj Z trntq AmtQI tMSZg ek, ivg, ktkO, gnvexi, htiv_ i hyanoi, mtjUm c^oKZ mKtj B qtj b Avj vni bex-imj I AZt^ñZi eu bex-imj tKB AvajbK htMi HwZnwmKiv vKtB (Philosopher) terjtj AvLwqZ Ktj b hvgbvi Gvgq tmB me gnvci "t i gta" hviv c^oKZB Avj vni tc^oXZ cij "I, AeZvi, bex, imj vQj b Zvt i tK -KtZ I ht_vch[®] m^{ac}ib c^ok^ñb i bft R w^ñqtb | Ab^t atg[®] bext i tK hLb Avj vni tc^oXZ terjtj tgib tbI qv nte ZLb fveZB m^{ac}o wqK nvbvnwb nej B nte, ag[®] m^{ac}_ñZi GKuj AfZce^ñb k^ñ w^ñCZ nte c^ow^ñexiZ | Avj vni mZ^ñxb hLb Aaew^ñ exiZ c^oXZ trntqQj, tmb m^{ac}_ñZ i ci agmnoZvi th tMij Avmnvte imj tiL tMtQb Zv AvRI Azj bxq] wRii (Av:) gwZ[®] bvK tQ^ñbKvixtK tavi tZ bv tcti w^ñki weRqz tmbvcuZ Argi Bebj Avm (iv:) w^ñtRi bvK tctZ w^ñqtbj b nektci Ztj vqfii w^ñtp | Avi Lwj dv I gi MRM Aat^ñi Abjiva m^ñEj MRM Af^ñShi mvjn Kvtag Ktib b, Kvi Y nqzv GB Avmj vq fivel tZ MRM^ñ nqzv gmwRt cwiYZ tKvitI tdtj nte w^ñbeag[®]m^{ac}o vqj Ggb mij vq GKgv^ñ c^oKZ Gmj vg Qovv gvbe BiZnntm Avi tKD w^ñtz cvti b, cvti bv^t mvjivs Avj vni t^ñI qv m^ñtg c^oXZ trntj tKD KvitI agfeklm cwi eZ^ñb eva tKvitI bv, Kvi I agfeklm AvNvZ w^ñq K_v teij te bv|

9. c^oKZK cwi tek I m^{ac}_ñ:

c^oKZi Dci AZ^ñPvi tKvitI tKvitI gvbj c^ow^ñexi cwi tek tKej fvi mvg nxvB bq, GtKej emevtmi A^ñhV^ñ tKvitI tdtj tQ, AmsL Rxe wej^ñ trntq tMtQI c^oKZ Zvi ifc, is, im nwvi tq tdtj tQI Gi tcQtb c^ovb Kvi Y tnij, c^ow^ñexi etKj Dci gbMov mvgvti Lv fUtb A^ñ c^ow^ñgvq, g^ñVwZ^ñ qvbj tK AvU^ñK iVl| GB Ab^ñqj Aemvb trntj c^oKZi Dcti ht "OpPvi eU nte, cvigY^ñeK k^ñb cix^ñl tKvitI c^oKZtK a^ñsm Kiv nte bv^t gvbj c^oKZi Dci AZ^ñPvi eU tKvitj B tm Zvi Avmj ifc w^ñti c^ote eb, b^ñx, Lj, wej, c^oi, c^ow^ñ, grm m^{ac}_ñ, LubR m^{ac}_ñ BZ w^ñ tKvb we^ñkI tkwi ev

nbw^t Gj vKvi gvbjI i K^ñIMZ vKte bv, Kvi Y G^ñij givbeRwZi m^{ac}_ñ Gi Dci mevi mgvb AwaKvi | c^oKZK cwi tekki fvi mvg Ggbfvte c^oXZ nte, th meP t^ñm^{ac}_ñ t^ñYg^ñ, w^ñbg[®] cwi tek weivR tKvitI, MY t^ñ-i t^ñWZ Kti Ggb tKvb wKo^ñvKte bv| Gicil tKvb Kvi tY Am^ñ-iemt trntj c^oKZK c^oKZ w^ñqmbx w^ñftRvj c^oKZK w^ñKrmv c^oXZ c^oXZ nte| JI wa Ym^ñubaMvQ-MvQmij, Lvevi vevi mnRj f nte| w^ñKrmv K Ggbfvte AwZ^ñK tY Yw^ñS nteb th, w^ñKrmv tKb t^ñMtj GgbtZB w^ñftRtK my^tgtb tKvitI |

10. bvixt^ñ i Ae^ñib:

GKuv RiwZi c^oq AtaR bvix AtaR cij " | Kv^ñRB c^oq AtaR Rbkw^ñ bvixtK A^ñsqPx tKvitI tiL tKvb RiwZ Dbw^ñ tKvitI Cvti bv^t bvixiv gnvbxci (:) mvt t^ñtk hy tKvitI ob, k^ñt^ñ i nvjv tKvitI ob, AvnZt i w^ñKrmv w^ñqtb, wbnZt i vdtb mnvqZv tKvitI ob, hvnZt i w^ñKrmv tKvitI ob, Zviv gmvRt i c^oip lqv^ñ RvgvZ, Rg^ñAvi mvj vZ, B C^ñ i Rvgv^ñ AskM^ñY tKvitZb c^oKZ Gmj v^ñgi Rvg w^ñK^ñezg^ñgbi gZ gZ Rgv bq, tmB Rgv w^ñj i vqg Kgr^ñEl Ask| Zviv cij "t i m^ñzB nRi Abp^ñfo AskM^ñY tKvitZb, thUv GLbI Pjy AvfQ; Zviv Kvi Kv^ñR w^ñK^ñhyt^ñ e emv-ewvYtR AskM^ñY tKvitI ob| Zviv KLbB cij "t i tP^ñq tKvb Astk w^ñqtbj bv^t mZivs Avj vni mZ^ñxb c^oXZ trntj bvixiv c^ow^ñqj b vhi gh^ñvi m^ñz^ñ hvi hvi thM^ñZv Abh^ñqz e w^ñMZ, cwi ewi K, mvgwRK A^ñb t^ñK ii" tKvitI RvZq A^ñb fvngKv iVt^ñeb|

11. m^ñs^ñK t^ñaxbZv:

কেউ মনে কোরতে পারেন, এই রকম
সমাজ ও রাষ্ট্র কেবল কঞ্জনাই করা
সন্তুষ্ট, বাস্তবে এটা সন্তুষ্ট নয়। তাদের
জ্ঞাতার্থে বোলছি, এমন
সমাজব্যবস্থাই ১৪০০ বছর আগে
অর্ধ-পথিবীতে প্রতিষ্ঠিত হোয়েছিল,
আলাহর দেওয়া জীবনব্যবস্থা এহণ
করার ফলে। সেই জীবনব্যবস্থা
আবার আলাহ দান কোরেছেন। মনে
রাখতে হবে, বর্তমানে মাদ্রাসা,
মক্কা, মসজিদ, খানকায়, ঝুলে,
কলেজে যে এসলামটা চোলছে আমরা
সে এসলামের কথা বোলছি না।
আমরা বোলছি আলাহর দেওয়া
প্রকৃত এসলামের কথা, যে
জীবনব্যবস্থা, দীন একটি জাতিকে
সুখ, শান্তি, সমৃদ্ধি, উন্নতি, প্রগতির
সর্বোচ্চ ছড়ায় পৌছে দেবে।

12. wePvi e^ñe^ñl:

wePvi tKi Kj g nte
Avj vni Kj g th^ñnZi
wePvi K Avj vni uk^ñgi

দেশেরপত্র

evBti KQb tKvi teb bv, wePvi tKi wmxvS-nte Avj vni
wmxvS-, A_ P_ wbfj; KvRB Ggb b'vqwePvi mgvtR
cizwZ nte th, wePvi i i vq ev' x-heer x DfqB mSe
_vKte| Ggb b'vqwePvi cizwZ nte, wePvi i tPti
abx- wtf, kri^gib- ej i gta tKvb cv_R_ vKte
bv| wePvi cizwZ qvq XNw Zvi tKvb mjhM_ vKte bv|
wePvi PbTz wtf, NvtU NvtU A_ e q tKvi tKdtk
Ac- 'I wtf- ntfZ nte bv|

13. ewYR LwZ:

e emv-ewYR I evRvi e e Y Dbfj I Aera nte,
e emwqk Abgwzi Rb AiwZi^3 A_ tqi cizwZ qvRb
nte bv, tmuZv-wetmuZvi gaLutb mjeaver x tKvb
tKvYB_ vKte bv| tRtb Kg t I qv, gwby tK VKvrbv
Ges e emwqk imilUkU t grY vi xi K_v tKD IPSh
tKvi tZ civi te bv|

14. ag^emv:

ag^GtmQ Avj vni cP t_tK mKj gwby tK jYi Rb,
KvRB tKD ag^K e emv gva^g ev A_ DcvR^bi
gva^g inmte e envi tKvi tZ civi te bv|
atg^ hveZig KvR nte wtf- tPte Avj vni mShoi
Rb I gibeZvi Kj jYi|

15. k^j e e vcbv:

tRvi ceR k^j Av` vti tKvb mjhM_ vKte bv| gtb
i vLZ nte tRvi ceR k^j e vB tnuj `vmZi, GUV
Rvtnjy qvZ, GUV Gmj vg PiZti eU tKvi w tqtQ|
gwby tK vthM Zv, tZv I ghP Abhvax k^j t te|
GUV tm t te AwZiKfve tC^Yw Z tnuq, wqZi
KZE gtb tKvi tmevi gubmKZv ibtq| tmev cizwZ
I mjeav M^tY vZv-M^tXZv Dfq cizwZ vKte|
klig^Ki Nvg i Kvrbvi AvtMB tm Zvi cizwZ gRii tctq
hute, b^h Unkv I Awakuti i Rb KvdtK Av^b vj b
tKvi tZ nte bv| mevB Zvi tgav, thM Zv, tZv
Abhvax cizwZ A^tB Zvi Dctiv tK AvZi t_tK
Avsi KZv mnKvi tmev `v b tKvi te|

16. wKPi LvZ:

wKPi DftK B nte gibeZvi Kj jYi AiwZi^3,
Pwi wKPi K I RvwZK Avtbi mgstq Ggb wKPi vte e v
nte thLvb wKPi nteb gibeZvei x, gnr, mZvbo
gnub Av tK^i cizwZ | wKPi vbtK gibeRwZi
cizwZ wtfRi KZE I vqexZv (Duty and
Responsibility) tevj Ges mKj AvtK mivo cP
t_tK AvgvB fvtj gtb tKvi teb| wKPi tK c^Y
cizwZ Kiv nte bv, GtZ vKte abx-iba^ mKtj i
AiaKvi | ZbB wKPi Rb tKvi tZ wtf Kwo Kwo A_
Li^pi cizwZ nte bv| wKPi cizwZ t_tK we v
AR^ tKvi tKD b^tZevR nte bv, AvZi t t^i k
vew Kivi lohs tKvi te bv| Zviv nte myKwZ,
bwZK Pwi t t ej xqyb mgvtRi GK GKIU
Av^j vKeiZKv| Zviv gibeZvi Kj jYi AvZi tbtgvM
tKvi te, gibeZvi tZv nq Ggb KvR Zviv IPSh
tKvi te bv| Qv^i tKvi tKvR wKPi nte k^vq
t eej| Ges Qv^i nte wKPi tK AvZi mShb|
gibeRwZi gnub wKPi bex Kwi g() Gi mgvtb
etm bvix-cj I DfqB wKPi AR^ tKvi tZb, KvRB
cizwZ Gmj vgl bvix-cj I DfqB wKPi tK vi mgvtb etm
wKPi AR^ tKvi teb (Co-education System)|

17. Avb-veAvb I cizwZ Mte I Yv:

mivo myoi tK enr th tKvb wRbm wbtq Mte I Yv
Kiv hute wK^i gwby tK tZv nq Ggb wKQy Kiv hute
bv| weAvb I cizwZ gwbeRwZi m^p, tKvb wbtq
e v^3 ev RvwZi m^p bq| cizwZ Aw^v i eenvi
Avi I ejx civi, tKej Ace envi vKte bv, tKvb
wKQb gwby tK Akj wtfY eenvi tntZ t I qv nte bv|

18. tbtK Ae^-v:

gwby R^S-Rv^tq wbtq i gZ tKej t nmec^ tPwMme^
cizwZ bq| Zvi wZtq tAvtQ Avj vni i jn, Avj vni
AvZv, GRb gwby mefKb Rxe| hLb Avj vni Gmj vg
Aa^cizwZ extZ cizwZ wQ, mgvtRi cizwZ gwby
Avj vntK f q tcZ, mZ ew Zv, AvgvB Z wi,
cizwZ Kvi, tgnvbg wv, D^v Zv, Z wv, wbkj Zv
BZ wv Pwi tK tmtk^o gwby tK Pwi tC^Y tntq
wKPi Qj t g^ i l qv vi gj wQj Zv^ i
Reteb tPqj tekj GUV tntq Qj Avj vni t I qv
wtf tgi Kvi tY tKbbv Avj vni wtf tgi tKej
gwbeamgtRi evnti i wK^i (A_ DMZ, Emea,
cizwZ BZ wv) wbtqB KvR Kti bv, GUV gwby tK
Pwi tK Mto tZtj Avj vni Yeq xi Avtj tK dtj
cizwZ gwby tntq hqg mtZ i cizwZ wv B tm
mgvtR L^t tfrv j t I qv K^i tKD K^i bv tKvi te
bv, Atb^i m^p nvZ w tZ c^Y ftq Zviv ZU-
vKte|

tKD gtb tKvi tZ civi b, GB i Kg mgvtR I i v^t tKej
K^i bvB Kiv m^p, ev t e GUV m^p bq| Zv^ i AvZv t
tevj wQ, Ggb mgvRe e vB 1400 eqi AvtM Aa^
cizwZ extZ cizwZ tntq Qj Avj vni t I qv
Rxebe e v M^tY Kivi dtj | tmB Rxebe e v Averi
Avj vni vB tKvi tQb| gtb i vLZ nte, eZg^tB
gv ^mv, g^e, gmwR, LvbKvq, t^j, Ktj tR th
Gmj gUV tPv j tQ Avgv t m Gmj vgi K^i tevj wQ bv|
Avgv tevj wQ Avj vni t I qv cizwZ Gmj vgi K^i v, th
Rxebe e v, xb GKIU RvwZ tK m^p, kw^s wv
DmZ, cizwZ mte^P Povq tc^tQ t te| GLb gwby
h^i wmxvS tbq th, Zviv tmB Rxebe e v M^tY
tKvi te Zvintj B Dctiv^3 kw^s b'vqwePvi, Rxebe
i m^p i c^Y vbiC^vEw mgvtR wtf tAvv m^p | wK^i
gwby h^i GB Abvq-AkwseY^mgvRtK ftv j tntmB
tntvK Avi Nyv tKvi tB tntvK AvtKto tntv i vLZ Pq
tmbvij tftM Zv^ i B tKvi tZ nte cizwZ tntv
Zv^ i wtfRi Rjy tbtv Av tbtv c^o fgi te, tcv^i
c^o gi te Rvwbutgi Av tbtv|

একটা সিদ্ধান্ত নিলেই যথেষ্ট

h^i i GKV fui mgv c^Y(Balanced, I qmviZv) Rxebe e v AvtQ
Ges thb cizwZ (obj fdZim); h^i i HK ex nI qv m^p
AvtQ Avj vni Zlnr; h^i i Abm^iY Kivi g^tZi GKRb tbZr
AvtQb i m^p jn (mvt); h^i i GKV gnvRwZ nI qv Rb Avj vni
c^E KgmP AvtQ- HK, k^Ljv, AvbM^Z, tnhi Z tRv^i Zviv
tKvB c^wv tntq nZvkg F^Mte, bwbgLx mgm vq RR^i Z tntq
B^i w^t vbt^i tKvB abP^t te, msKtU c^o Zvi mgvab civi bv|
mKj msKU t_tK DEitvI Rb GKV wmxvS tbj B ht^i tmb
wmxvS-tm^j - Avgv Atb^i gZ, c^o BRg tZv M^tY tKvi tL^j vg;
Avi br, Geri Avj vni t I qv Rxebe e v Uv M^tY tKvi tB
tmb cizwZ Rxebe e v Dc^c b tKvi tQ- t^tnevez Zlnr 0

অন্যায়, অবিচার, দুর্নীতি, হানাহানি, রাজপ্রাপ্ত অর্থাৎ সকল প্রকার
অশাস্ত্রি উৎস বর্তমানের প্রচলিত সিস্টেম বা জীবনব্যবস্থা। সুতরাং

আশুন-সিস্টেমটাকেই পাল্টাই

[iv-+hv eiKv nq kZ tPovZI Mwo tmwRv Pjy vtb hvte bv]

eZgvnb Avgiv GK fgvnen tmqas AvZlra tKviQj mvgywRK Abvq thZtq i AmZZV, A%kviFz, ivR%oZK Aw-iZr, pBZ, A%oZK elg, mibvnb BZ w i gta gybeRwZ ibg%4Z trntq AvQj Avgiv gtB Kvi GB Ae tWlmpoi tcQtb tKej tKib GKK eW3 ev j vox bq, cBvbZ vox tmvtQ Avgiv i wmt+g ev Rxebe e v GKw tb nVr tKvi GB cwi wZ mijo nq ib Avgiv hLb ejUk vL+vb t mVj vg lQj vg ZLB tKB Zviv Avgiv i Dci AvZlmb, mibvnb e ev x GK wmt+g Pwctq w tqtQ t fStMwj Kfute eZ@tB tAxb trntq i A%oZK, ivR%oZK i gybwmKfute GLbZ ZvivB Avgiv i cBj tmb tK AvRI Zv i t lq wmt+g Avgiv i meKQy tPj tQj Avgiv fjtB tMwQ th, Avj vn Avgiv i tK Zv i wbzRi Zix GKuJ wmt+g w tqtQb, Avj vni t lq tmb wmt+g Avgiv Zv tKvi Bz x- L+vb 0mfZv A_F v3/4vtj i Zix wmt+g MhY tKvi wbzgqj, GB mg -wmt+g evm tKvi tKD B'Qv vKv wmtEj fuj ntZ cvi te bv, tKvbvte AvBb k;Lj vi DboZ NUtbv hvte bv; Nj, pBZ, j lcvu BZ w tKvbv hvte bv] eis w b w b cwi wZ Avi fgvnen I Rvuj AvKvi avi Y tKvi te] Awdkv t_ki i i tKvi Bt vbtbqy chS- tgvmtj g msL vMw i o cBq mKj t tK AvR GKuJ Aw wZkxj Ae v eiVr tKvi tQj Nb Nb mi Kvi cwi eZB, AvF vj b, fVOpi, ni Zvj, Rjv l tcvovl BZ w i gva tg cBi TqTnZ, cOYnbw trntQ Avgiv i t k Gi evBti bqj TqZlmb GKuJ mi Kvi tK cej AvF vj b, RbMtyi Rvbgtv i TqTnZi gva tg tuBb wPto TqZv t_k Bvgvbtv nq, AvtK j tK TqZv emtbtv nq] Zviv Gtm Averi ceEZi mi Kvi i gZB, j lcvu, RbcBZ, A_omtq wft tK cipri BZ w tKvi tZ tKl mi Kvi i wei xev xi Dci Pjy gcb Avi c AShij Pjy et tK K cft i gbi Atbi cBZ thMvZj GB ivR%oZK ms- wZ t L t L gbi nZv k Ks Zv i Kvi O tKib DEg weKt tbB] Zviv GKEvi KorB t_k Pj vq j wdq coQ, Averi euPvi Rb j wdq KovBtZ DVtQ] GtZ tKvi w tb Zv i hsyv evtQ Ges evote, Kgvj tKib mabev tbB] Kvi Y Avcbvi Pj vi c_UvB hv eiKv nq Zte Avcbi kZ tPov tKvi l tmwRv tPj tZ cviteb bv, c_B Avcbi tKvi tPj tZ era tKvi te] mZiws Pj gvb GB wmt+g bv cvetj g3 tbB- GUv GtKvi mvd K_v] wK Abj/c Ae v lQj Gmj vg-ce©Avi tei] Avi tei tMw i gta ZzQmZzQ Kvi Y i 3 Tqz msni tettaB tPj Z, hv ej lVbjutg Ae v nZ _vKtZv] GB k fvevcb

tMw i B hLb Avi vni i mft i AviYtB mwo w tq Zt nft i wFteZ HK ex mftq gybeRwZ mKj Zstgsi wea-e e v cBZ vLvb tKvi mbi t lq Rxebe e v MhY i mgvMkfute cBqM tKvi Qj A_F j v-Gj vnv Gj v Avj vn (Avj vn Qov Avi Kvi I weaib MhY tKvi bv) GB gj gtSj wFteZ Rxeb cwi Pwj Z tKvi Qj, ZLb Zviv trntq tMj wekRqj GKuJ RvwZ cBq mbi tli Avi eft i t_k Ggb GKuJ RvwZ DtbH tNvUj hviv AvtB-wAvtB, mgvni K kwtZ mKj RvwZi wKtKi AmtB AvanOZ tnij | Avj vni i mft i AvbxZ wmt+g ev Rxebe e v AvBq vrtg Rvtnj qvtZi ci u k fvevcbegybl tjt vK fvB ewbtq tdtj t j v AvzK DbiZi dtj cBzUj gvbj GtKK Rb tmwbi gybtl i jcsim Z trntq tMj b] Pm, WkMwZ cBq eU trntq tMj l Afve, AbUb, vni t trntq mgvR mgvR Avmtj v AvR Avgiv i myj vni th mnvex i tK Av k©gvb] wntmte Rwb, Zviv Avj vni t lq wmt+g cBekti AvtMI wK GgbB wQj b? bv] wKs t mgvqj eavtB wK ZvivB GtKKRb gnvgvbt cwi YZ nb] AvR Avgiv Zv i btqj cti tev j v i Avj v Avbugd A_F Avj vn Zv cBZ Ljk] eZ@tbi tCvqctUI Avgiv i mKj mgm v t_k g3 w tZ cti Avj vni t lq tmb Acifc, wbLj wmt+gijl gvbj bgK GB cBZ mjo tKvi tQb Avj vn, KvRB tKvB i v wq ev wmt+g-G tm mjl _vKte tmUv fvtj v Rvbb gnbv Avj vn | Avj vni t lq wmt+gB trntQ o mij c_, KviRB Gi bgvB Avj vn t tL tQb tmivZj tgv wKig ev mnR-mij c_]

Avj vn Zvi Amig qvq tmb cBZ Gmj vg Averi tnheZ Zt nft i cBZ vZ Gvgv, Gvgvhlbgv Rvbe tgnvrsi evqyvR Lvb cbtK epStq w tqtQb | wLb cBZ Gnj vtgi th i jcti Lv Afb tKvi tQb, Avgiv hv tm tgv ZvjeK Avgiv i Rxeb cwi Pwj Z tKvi, Avgiv eW3MZ, cwi ewi K i mgvni K Rxeb cwi cYkwsZ, cMwZtZ evm tKvi tZ cvitev ZvB gybeRwZi cBZ Avgiv i AvvBb-Arb, Avgiv evi evi eW3tK cvetjvbi wPstv tKvi wmt+g tKtKB cvetB] Avj vni t lq wmt+gB cti mKj cBvi Abvq, Averi l i 3 ctiZi c_eU tKvi w tZ tmb wmt+g ev evqtbl dtj AvRtKj Njy aiv mgvRi Amr gvbj vj B GtKKRb tmwbi gybtl cwi YZ nte GbktvAvj vn gybeRwZ hv cBZ Bui wL+vb 0mfZv v3/4vtj i Pwctq t lq Avj vnnxb, e ev x GB wmt+g ev lq Avj vni t lq wmt+g MhY tKvi tbq Zte tm gyzt tK cwi wZ mxye t j hvte, wK thgbw trntqQj 1400 eQi AvtM]

আমাৰ উন্মাহৰ
আলেমৱা হবে
আসমানেৱ নিচে
সবচেয়ে নিকৃষ্ট জীৱ

AV_j wni imj PZ_L [¶]h w_el qu_u tev_j t_j b Zv fv_tj v tKv_i e_j S t_b l qv L_p R_i w_i | w_Zb tev_j t_j b, Avmgv_i b_b tP metP_q w_K Rx_e n_e Avgv_i D_vn_i l_j vgy t_KX_j A_vZ f_qk_i K_v m_b n t_bB, K_vY hvi v x_bavi K- evn_k l_j vgy t_KX_j, h_v i_tK Av_j wni imj obex_t i D_Ei w_aKv_i t_v tev_j m_ag_bw_b t_Kv_tQ_b, Zv_vB h_v Avmgv_i b_b tP mefP_q w_K Rx_e ci_v YZ nq, Zvtv_j H mgv_tR Gmj v_tgi Ae_v w_K w_vte Zv mntRB Ab_tgg_i ZvB G c_bt₁ w_e w_v Z Av_j v_bPvq h_v qui Av_tM Avgv_i i Rvb_tZ n_e Av_j wni w_tZ c_KZ Av_tj g ev Ávb_x K_vi? Av_tj g K_vw_b G_tm_tO G_tj g A_t Ávb_t t_tK, w_bb Av_tb_b Av_aKv_i w_ZbB Av_tj g_t G_tj g tev_t t_Z eZ_tgb_i w_KZ Av_Kx_v vq TKe_v jgl ag_b Ávb_tK tev_tsv_bng Ges Av_tj g tev_t t_Z ag_b Ávb_t Av_aKv_i t_tK tev_tsv_bng w_KS G_vi Yw_b M_b b_b qj g_bt_t l Bi_bZm_t t_tL vy_b th w_vrb_bt_tM w_vrb_bRw_bZ, w_vrb_bm_tF Zv Ávb_te_vAv_tb_b PPP, M_te_v Y_v t_Kv_i Zt_tK AMMw_i c_t_ w_bq_t tM_tO hLb th R_wZ ev mf_v Zv c_tkw_b³ (Dynamism) e_tW_t tctqtQ_t fmB R_wZ ev mf_v Zv Ávb_t, w_Avb_tK mg_t x_tK_ti_tQ_t Ges mgM_t qvbeRw_bZ Zv t_tK DcKZ fntqtQ_t myZi_v Av_tj g_t i G_tj g t_tK f_Ktv_b w_b @ ag_vev t_Moxi_v gv_b b_b, mgM_bgvbeRw_bZ DcKZ n_te_v GLt_b Av_j wni imj i G_Kw_b nv x_mi Dt_j L c_tqvR_b w_Zb tev_j t_b- Av_b Av_ti_v Y_v R_b c_tqvR_b fntqt_t P_ttb_t h_v (Avb_v (iv_t t_tK evqvnK_v, tgkKv_b) w_Kpkexi mg_t Ávb_tw_Avb_t, c_tkw_b³ Z (Science and Technology) P_tbt k w_tQ_tj v c_tW_tz metP_q D_bz, ZvB w_Zb Zui Ab_vnyi_t i (D_sym) Z_v vbx_b c_tW_txi Ávb_tw_Avb_t t_K ^ P_ttb_t th_tq H Ávb_t Av_ti_v Y_v Av_t ^ K_v t_tq_tQ_b |

G K_v Avn^gSKI e^gt^e th GB nv^g ÁAvb⁰ k^a w^g tq
w^gZb⁰ x^gbi Ávb tevSub⁰, Kvi Y Avjvnⁱ imjⁱ t^gK
g^g `x^gbq t^gl^g x^gbi Ávb t^gkLvi R^g P^gb hvl qui (th
P^gb ZLbI Gmj^ggi bvgB t^gkvb⁰) t^gkvbv A^gB nq
bvl wekbez GL^gb⁰ ÁAvb⁰ tevj^g t^gZ weAvb I^g c^gb^g3^gt^gK
e^gyStq^gQb⁰ gnybexi H Avt^g t^gki mgq^g GB R^gwZb⁰, thUy
e^gzq^gtb⁰ tgymjt^g j tevj^g cwiPq^g t^g q, tmUv Rx^gweZ
(Dynamic) O^gq^gj v Ges Rx^geZ O^gq^gj tevj^g B Zuv^g
tbZvi Avt^g k^gktivah^g@K^gti Ávb⁰ weAvb c^gb^g3^gt^gK
c^gW^g exi q^gkt^gki Avmb Avia^g K^gti w^gtzq^gO^gq^gj v Z^gci ci
Avjvnⁱ I^g imjⁱ Ávb tevj^g t^gZ hv eyStq^gQb⁰ Z^gt^g t^gK áó
tn^gq hLb G R^gwZ⁰ ÁAvb⁰ t^gK i ayd^gt^gZvqvi Avib⁰ gta^g
m^gqve^g x^g Kvi^g j ZLb Guv A^glk^gq^g-K^glk^gq^g c^guZZ tn^gq
gZ tn^gq t^gM^g j Ges AvRI t^gmB gZB Avt^gQ

Ajv vñ Ávbó tevj tZ wK ejStqQb? gmv (Avt) GKevi
Ajv vñtK mvzJU cökëtKvñtQbj | Zvi gta" GKw cökë
Qjv v- Ajv vñ! Avcbi ev vñ i gta" Avbx tK A_P
Avfj g tk? Ajv vñ tevj tñ b- th ÁvbvRfb KLtbv ZB nq
bv Ges gvbñtI AñRZ AvbtKl th eñ³ wbtRi Avtbi
gta" Rgv tkvñtZ _vñK (nv xtm K ñmN Avey tnivqiv
(ivt) t_K evgnvKx | Getb AvmnKj) GLrb jT

Avj wni tkI imj AvfLix
 hvgvbv mꝫútkꝫevtj tQb,
 Ggb mgq Avmte hLb-
 Gmj vg i aybvg vKte,
 tKvi ðAvb i ayA¶i vKte,
 gmwR mgq RukRgKcY¶i
 tj vtK tj vKvi Y nte vKš'
 tmLvþb tn` vgvn vKte bv,
 Avgvi Døþni Avtj gi v nte
 Avmgutbi vbP metPtq
 vbKð Rxe, Zvt` i ^Zwi
 tdZþv Zvt` i Ici cWZZ
 nte | [nhi Z Avj x (iv:)
 t_tK evgnvKx, fgkKvZ]

Aviné cllexi Abvb cllv flvv wi gta GKW flvv
GB flvv mautK^Q KOy Avb jvf tKvi hviv Le AnsKvi
ùZ tnvt qvKb, jbt Rt itK Gmj vtgi Avt jg tevj
gtb Ktb, Zf itAvZf eej Qo, Zvv wbt Rt im utKC
GKW ávs-avi Yv tcvl Y tKvi tQb Ges tmB ávs-avi Yv
cPv itKvi tQb | Gmj vtgi klvu GK wRbm Avi Avi ne
flvv klvu Avt iK Rbm | Avcbt iRbv vKvi Kv,
1780 mb ttK GB Dcgnrt tk gv tmv clZòi ii"
ttKB AaT ct th Wzvb cllZvi wtj b (W. G.
wúvi ttK nwjgUb nwUochS-26 Rb) Zf itK
còpie (Orientalist) ejy nzl Zf itGtKRb
wtj b Avi ne flvv wetklIA (Scholar, Master)|
Aviné flvv mwnZ BZwm utK Zf itAMva Avb
Qo Zvi Zj b Avi tKi Avt jg ig Pv iRb cv lqv
hvt kbv mj nvAvt Qo mevB Rvb*v* Kv,
Gmj vtgi kl" Avey Rtnj, Avey jvnv elv Avi ne
RbbZv Avt K*v* gv tmv jz Avi ne mwnZ mmte
Ggi"jKvqtmi th OmvéAv tgvvqy kVo corb*v* nq Zv
imjjvni AvMgtbi Avt MB wllZ nq hvi mtyz
Gmj vtgi tKvbv múK tbb*v* Avt Avg th Kv tev tZ

Pw^Q, Gmj vg w^q GK R^bbm Avi
Avi vñi fvl v w^q Avi i K R^bbm |
Gmj vg w^q L^tQ^t b tej vj (iv.),
Avi^g Lv^t xRv (iv.), Avi^g j (iv.),
Avi x (iv.), Ave^gKi (iv.), Igi
(iv.), Imgib (iv.), Avey l eva v
(iv.) c^tj i imj y vni mnvexiv, tmB
Gmj vg w^q L^t Zui v tmUv K A^t
Avi vñi t l qv Rxebe e^tK mg
`ubqgq c^tZovi gva^t gibeRwZi
mvgi^tK Rxe^tb kws^tc^tZovi Rb
Zu^t i ewo-Ni, c^tj, mnvq
m^tme^t me^twemR^t w^t q Aetkt^t
w^tRi c^tYUK^t wemR^t t l qvi
Rb^t `ubqvi e^tK evnM^t tmUv
w^tg^tQ^t b GB AwaKsk mnvexi
Kei tmUvQ^t w^t tki gmu^tZ |
Zui v Gmj vg c^tv i c^tZovi KvR
tKvi^t w^tQ^t webgq^t bl qvi tZv
c^tK^t l v bv eis Zui v AeY^tQ^t
w^thZb l `JL Kt^t i k^tZovi
tmUvQ^tQ^t b | Zui v Rb^t w^t q R^bz
HK i qv tKvi^tQ^t, Avi vñi
i m^tj i uK^tgi weci^tZ tKv^tb
k^tW^ti K^tQ^t g^tv bZ K^t b w^t
Zu^t i GB AZ^tbq^t tKvi^tevbi webgq^t
Xzi t^tK B^t w^tbkq^t ch^tA^tc^tQ^t ex^tZ Avi vñi i m^tj i
t^tk^tZi c^tZ^tW^t tmUvQ^t | tKv^tb^t k^tQ^t
th GB R^bz i w^t tPvL Zt^t ZvKv^t | Avt^t, weAvt^t,
mvgi^tK k^tW^tz m^tKj R^bz i w^tQ^tKi
tmUvQ^tQ^t b | Guv tnvj Gmj vtgi Gt^t g A^t
AR^tb^t dj | GB KvR tKvi^t w^tQ^t tevq^t c^tiv R^bz
gta^t Ggb GKRb t^tV^t L^tR^t cvl qv g^tQ^t k^tQ^t h^t i
k^tx^ti tKv^tb^t c^tK^t At^t i Avi vñi j vM w^t Zui v k^tS^t
Avg^t i AvR^tKi Avt^t g^t i g^tZv uRivq, LubKvq,
gv^t m^tq, gmu^tR^t, g^tte Aving Avt^tq^t etm etm weK^t
x^tb^t Gt^t g we^t tK^ti A^tc^tDcvR^t tKv^tb^t w^tiv^t
R^te^t Aw^tew^tZ K^t b w^t Ges w^tQ^t t^t butgi c^te^t
gv^t j vbv, gp^tZx, tgudm^tmi, tgut^tl m, Avi vñi BZ^t
c^t ex^t e^tenvi tK^ti R^tmvav^tYi gta^t fmb Gmj vg
we^tl tK^ti Lub w^t h^t Zui v Guv tKvi^tZt^t Zt^t Gmj vg
nvRvi nvRvi gvBj^t i i Avi^t ei^t gi^tFug t^tK^t cnuo
ce^t mg^t w^tQ^t GB ch^tA^tm^tzv bv, Avt^t givl Avi
Avi vñi, t^tm^t, tK^ti^tAv^tb, n^tx^tmi bug fwi^tq ag^t emv
tK^ti tL^tZ c^tv^tZ b^t v^t Zu^t i bug tnu^tZ Ag^t P^t
A^tev Zg^tK eog^tBZ^t w^t | Zui v qv fi c^tW^tM^tq tev^t
bugvej x M^tq w^t q, K^tv^t w^tZK^t P^t b g^tl^tq te^ts^t
K^tY^t M^tQ^tg^tR^tZb A^tev bug msK^tZB M^tb^tZb |
mj y uR^tZi 15 bs Avq^tZ Abym^t t^tg^tgb nl qv Rb^t
c^tb^t w^tQ^t GK Avi vñi l Zui i m^tj i c^tZ Cg^tb
A^t t^tZ^tnx^t (Avi vñi mve^tFsg^tZ) Ges^t B^t GB
ZT^tnx^t w^tEM^t m^tZ `ubqgq^t c^tZovi msM^tg
(tRn^t) | GB w^tQ^t KZ^tc^tYKv^txi^tb t^tg^tgb | Gt^t i t^tK^t
Avi vñi w^tQ^tZ KZ^ti t^tAv^tL^tv^tZ R^tb^tZ w^tl j K^ti
c^tZk^tZ w^tQ^tob^t GLb tKD h^t g^tl^tZ, Avt^t g, d^tK^t,
Avi vñi, g^tl j vbv e^t w^tQ^tnb w^tK^t Avi vñi t l qv msAv^t
tg^tZt^teK t^tg^tgb bv nb Zt^te w^tK^t j v^tfni ? c^tK^t D^tz^t
tg^tvn^tg^t x t^tg^tgb w^tQ^t b h^t l Zu^t i AwaKskB t^tlv^t
cov R^tb^tZ b^t A^t P Avi vñi w^tQ^tZ GB w^tQ^t b^t
gv^t w^tQ^t b c^tK^t Avt^t g^t Zvi c^tv^t ymj Gg^tv^tb^t
18 bs Avq^tZ Avi vñi Avt^t g^t i m^tu^tK^ttev^t t^tob Zvi^t
Avi vñi mve^tFsg^tZi, Z^tnx^t i tNv^tY^t f^t b A^t
Z^tnx^t K^tqg^t w^tK^t | eZ^tg^tb tKej Avt^t giv^tB^t,
c^tv^t tgut^tg^t R^tWZB v^tq^t j i mve^tFsg^tZi t^tg^tb w^tQ^t

t^tK^tb m^tZ^tb t^tj vK h^t Avi
Avi vñi `qg GB `x^tb^t
gg^tY^tX^t K^t, AvZ^t K^t Zv^t
e^tSt^tZ c^tv^tb Ges w^tZ^t h^t tmUv
gv^tb^t i gta^t c^tv^ti K^ti Rb^t AvZ^tb^tM K^tb Z^te GB
gv^tb^t w^tK^t c^ttg^t evav w^t te GB Avt^t g^t m^tmt^t c^tW^t
t^tK^tW^tU^t Zvi c^ttg^t ej te GB t^tj vK Gmj vtgi K^t ej^tS^t?
tm w^tK^t g^t m^tq c^to^tQ^t? tm w^tK^t Avi vñi R^tb^t? Avi vñi
e^tVi Y^t R^tb^t? Zvi w^tK^t j^t w^to Avt^t, c^tMo^t Avt^t,
Avi t^tl^t v^t Avt^t? m^tZi v^t Gi Gmj vtgi K^t ej vi tKv^tb^t
AiaKvi tb^t, `xb fei^tv w^tGZB tmUvR^t? t^tK^tAv^tb te^tsv^t
AZ^t S^t-K^tW^t, Guv R^tb^tZ g^t m^tq w^tQ^t w^tz n^te BZ^t w^t
BZ^t w^t Zvi i Avi vñi w^tQ^t ej w^tQ^t, Avi vñi GB `x^tb^t b^t
w^tQ^tQ^t t^tmi v^tZj t^tg^tv^t h^ti A^tc^tmnR mij c^t (my v^t
d^tZv^t) | ber K^tg^t (:) etj t^tob `xb AZ^t S^t-mnR,
t^tZg^tiv G^tK R^tU^t t^tK^t bv (Avey tnvivq^t (iv.) t^tK^t
tgut^tg^t) | Avi vñi i m^tj etj b `xb mnR mij Avi
Avg^t i Avt^t giv etj b K^tW^t b^t R^tU^t, G^tKer^t weci^t K^t v^t|
G Qovl mij v evKv^tvi 174-176 bs ch^t-AvqvZ w^tQ^t
Avi vñi 0` xb fvl v tev^tQ^t, 0Avi vñi th t^tK^tie
AeZxY^t t^tK^tit^tob h^ti v^tZ t^tMcb K^ti Ges w^tQ^tg^t
ZyQ^t M^tY K^ti Zvi (1) w^tQ^t t^tc^tU^t Av^t b^t Oov^t
w^tK^tb c^t bv, (2) t^tK^tg^tZi w^tQ^t b Avi vñi Zvi i m^tz^t K^tv^t
tev^tteb bv, (3) Avi vñi Zvi i c^tel^t t^tK^tteb bv, (4)
Zvi t^tl^tg^t c^tvi e^tZ^t kw^t-mu^t q^t t^tK^ti t^tQ^t, (5) Zvi vñi
tn^tg^tZi c^tvi e^tZ^tc^t a^tZv^t, t^tMg^tivn^t mu^t t^tK^ti t^tQ^t, (6)

Zviv `xb m̄ūtK®Nvi Zi gZtft` wj B AvtO (7) Av b mn` tKvi tZ Zviv KZB bv ahRxi 0 A_ P tgUK_v Zivv bKáZg Rmvgxgl GLb AvcbvwB teij b, hviv wefbœ DcjtP, wefbœDcjtq `xbi wefbœ wbtQb Zviv wK cKZ Avtj g tnitZ ctib? Am@ G Rb B gnub Avj wn miy Bqmibti 21 bs AvqitZ tvtj tQb, 0tZigv Zit i GtEe (AvbMz, tcQtb wbtv, AbjmiY) tKvitv, hviv

tZvgit` i Kvto wefbœ Pvg bv Ges hviv tn` vqitZ AvtO |

Avj wn i mj Avgit` i Avtj vP` nv` xmtitZ gj Z Avj wn Dctiv³ K vi B cIZaWb tKvitjQb hviv mZ` tMvcb ivtL `xbi gta` gZt` Zvi tKvitv ivtL Ges tmB `xbiK wefbœ Kviti RmveKv ibem Kti Zviv Avtj g bb eis Zviv Avmgitb tbtP metbKá Rxe |

Avtj gtkW wKfvt e myo tnvj ?

myc̄ ciwK, c̄tq Avgit` i Rvbv ` i KvI GB th tgwmjt g btgj eP Ei RbmwaviY t_k Avj v` GKIU tkYX hviv Af. P wefbœ Avgit` i gmwR` wj Z bgvR coveb, wjv` coveb, Avgit` i gZii ci RvbvRv coveb, Avgit` i ceej` It` i Kei tRqvZ tKvitv, tKvitvbx Mi` RvB tKvitv w` teb, dtZvgi w` teb, wetq cwojt w` teb BZ w` agq KvR wj tKvitv w` teb Avi epEi RbmwaviY Gmj vg m̄ūtK®KOB Rvbte bv, Zviv GB tkYXJi glwtcTb fmvtq wKte GB iZvIu wKfyt Pjy tnvj | GKIU tK agcmwutK®cmwutY AA Z_y enEi RbmwaviY, Ab wj K At. P wefbœ Zvif i agq KvR wj tKvitv t` i Rb_c K GKIU tkYX A_ P ctiwnZ tkYX fmvtj g mgvR GB iKg tkYX wefbœ Avj wn i mij th RzwIu tifL wbtQj b tmb RzwIu gta` wj wK bv? Gi GK K_wq DEi tnvj : wj bv| Zvtnitj tmb RzwIu tKgb wj? GB c̄kik Reve RvbzZ Avgit` i tK GKIU tCQb wbtj thtZ ntel |

gvbeRwzi tKbzg cj` l` tgvnvs` (:) tK Avj wn meekl bex wnmite gtbvbxZ fKvitj b| Zvif Avj wn th Df tK t` tcCY tKvitj b Zv wzb cieI tKvi 0AvtB AShzt Zberi my úo fvlq Rvbth wbtq th, Zlb `aq i mij tcY tKvitj b tn vqin i mZ` xb (bvq Rxebe e` v) mnKvitj GB Rb` th, i mij thb GtK Ab` v` mKj Rxebe e` v Dcjt weRqz wnmite cIZov Ktj b (mij v md 9, mij v ZI ev 33, mij v Zv 28) | Avj wn i mij tK w` tjb tn vqin A_ P GKIU Avj wn Qiov Avi tKvitv uKg vZv (Gj wn) tbBb GB ZI nx` Ges GB ZI nx` i Dci wFtE Kiv Rxebe e` v, `xbj nK` GB Rxebe e` v ev `xbi gta` Avj wn Df tKvitj b gvbeRwz Zvif i mgwMK Rxebe wKfvt c_ tPj te, wK Zvi Avtj k-wbtj a, wj yj - nvivg, ea-A%ea, RtgqR-BvRtgqR BZ w` i GB xb Avj wn i mij tK AcY tKvitj wqZj w` tjb mgmO cW extZ tmwI cIZov Kiv Rb` GB wekper (:) etj tOb- Awg Avtj k tctqjQ (Avj wn) cW exti gibvli we` tX` tKZv Pwji tq thtZ th chs-bv Zviv mv` t` q th Avj wn Qiov Gj wn tbB Ges Awg tgvnvs` Avj wn i mij Ges muj wn cIZov Kti I hvKz Y q [Ave` y wn Gefb I gi (iv) t_k Avtj tcvitv] | Ges Avj wn H eeuvi cPiveE Kiv Avtj k huk tRvi i Zi t` evi Rb` wzb wbtR H K_vj mv` tX fmvtqQb, teij tQb AwgB G K_vj mv` tX wnmite ht_o` GZ eo KvR GKIv mre` bql Zb i i` tZB wzb gvti i gta` tr` vqitZi, ZI nx` i AvnVb cPvi tKvitZ Avi c` tKvitj b| mvdv cwmto Pevg DfV wzb gvbeRwzK AvnVb tKvitj b, 0tn gvbeRwz! tZvgi ej Avj wn Qiov tKvitv ukg vZv tbB0` mZivs GUV cwi®vi teiSv tMj th, GB tkl` `xbi j` fmvtQ` gvbewz tmbRBb` tkl` imj i Dcwia Avj wn w` tQbQb gvbewz! Rb` mte` Eg Av` K(Dml qzB nmvbv) , wekRmtZi Rb` ingZ (ivngvZv j` Avj vgx) , mefkD mij o (Lj Kb Avhig) | ZtK tctfYi Df tK` B fmvtQ` cPvi gvbewz!

GKIU Rxebe e` v Aaxtb wbtq Avmv, GKRb tbZvi tbZtZj Zvif i tK HK` ex tKvitj GKIU gnvRwzZ cwi YZ Kivj GB j` tK mgvB wbtq i mij yj wn 13 eQj g°vq tKej ZI nx` i Wk w` tQb tMtj b| Zvi AvnVtB mvov w` tQb Gmj vg MhY tKvitj b Avs` Lv xRv (iv), htq` (iv), Avs` (iv), Igj (iv), Avj x (iv), Avey eKi (iv), tej vj (iv) cPvi mnvexMY i mij yj wn Ges Zui AvmnvexMY ZI nx` i Wk w` tQb 13 eQj g°vq AeYBq wbtqZb wbtqZb tfwM tKvitj b| Zvi ci Avj wn hLb ZtK g` xbi KZz` vb tKvitj b wzb tmLvtb Avj wn mveFsgZi wbtqEK Rxebe e` v cIZov tKvitj b| ZLb GB RzwI gta` Gi Av` k®I j` t` wbtq tKvitb gZt` wQj bv` tCtiv Df tQb tgvnvs` x wQj GKIU RzwI Ges Zt` i tbZv wQj b GKRb, q` i mij yj wn i mij yj wn Zvi Rxebe e` v H RzwI tK m1/2 wbtq tRnv (msMg) Pwji tq tMtj b Ges mgmO Avi e Dclocx Avj wn t` lq Rxebe e` v Aaxtb Gtj v` evKx cW extKl Avj wn mveFsgZi QvqZtj wbtq Avmv Rb` wQj Ds` yntK `wqZj AcY tKvitj i mij yj wn cPvi Kvto tPj tMtj b| titL tMtj b cPvi dvi Agj` GK GkmP` GB GkmP` Zlb Zvi Ds` yntK Dci AcY Kivi mgd teij tObN GB KgmP` Avj wn Avgit` w` tQb, (Awg mvivRxeb GB KgmP` Abhavq msMg tKvitjQ) GLb GUV tZvgit` i wbtZ AcY tKvitj Awg tPj hw` Q` tm, t` j v tnvj :

(1) HK ex nI`

(2) (tbZvi Avtj k) tKvitj |

(3) (tbZvi H Avtj k) cij b Ktiv |

(4) tnRiZ Ktiv |

(5) (GB `xbj nK tK cW extZ cIZov Rb`) Avj wn iv` vq tRnv tKvitj |

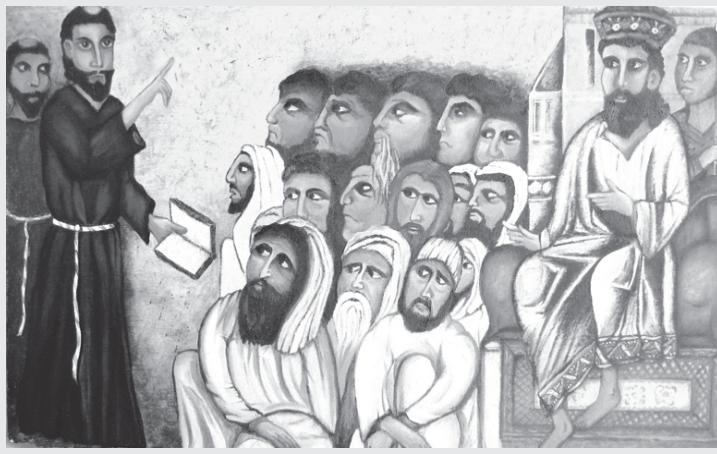
th e` w³ (GkmP`) GB HK` eÜbx t_k GK weNZ cwi gyI emvZ tnvj, tm wbtQb Zvi Mj v t_k Gmj v tQj i 3y (eÜb) Lj` tdj tjb v` hw` bv tm Averi wbtj Avtj (ZI ev Kti) Ges fh e` w³ AAvbZvi htMi (tKvitj wQj) w` tK AvnVb tKvitj v, tm wbtRtK tgvmjt g teij wekjm tKvitj I, bgvR tcvotj I Ges tivRv tVlj` i wbtQb tm Rmnbgti Rjy vbx cW i nte [Avj nwim Avj Avkqix (iv) t_k Avng` , Zvijgh, eve Dj GgviZ, tgkKvZ] |

Ds` Z tgvnvs` x GB GkmP` I Zt` i Dcjt Zt` i tbZvi AvcZ` wqZj ü` q w` tQb Dcjt w` tKvitjQj b Zvi AKuU cPvi GB th, H Ds` ynt wekberi (:) tdtZi m1/2 m1/2 Zt` i cW @ me wKQj tKvitv tKvitj Zt` i tbZvi Dci Avj wn f` q` wqZj cY` tKvitj Zt` AveyeKti (iv) úKtg Zt` i t_k t_k tei tnitq ctoQj b| Zviv wbtQj b GK tbZvi tbZtZi erKmWb HK` ex, mksLj, tbZvi úKtg Rxebe DrmMkvi, tkiK I Kdi Z_v fgvkji K I Kdijit` i Rb` tm mpoKvix GKIU `ap` thivxv RzwI Zt` i gta` tKvitv gZt` t` Zv wQj B bv, tKvitv tgvbi tK` h w` tbZvi úKtg i e` vci tKvitv wogZ mij o tPov tKvitj Z, cKZ Ds` Z tgvnvs` x wbtQvq Zvi



Avtj g l jvgiv mnR mij `xtbi m²WZm² e\l v \wetk tY tKv i GtK mvavi Y
giby l i tevaMg Zvi evBti wbq tMtQb Ges weKZ-wecixZgjLx tmB `xbwUtk
weju tKv i RweKv i webh tKv i Qb |

dvqmyj v tKv*i* tdj Z | tmB RvwZi
tKvi ØAv*tbi* tKv*tbi* ALÉ Krc*i* w*o*j bv,
nv` x*o*mi tKv*tbi* eB w*o*j bv, tdKvn, Zd*lmi*,
d*t*Zv*qvi* tKZv*i* Zv*i* K*v* A*ta*R `b*av*
Av*v* n GB RvwZi c*ti*q*i* w*o*p i w*o*q w*o*t*b*
ZL*bl* G RvwZi g*ta* tKv*tbi* c*ti*wnZ tkYx
w*o*q bv, me*v*B w*o*t*b* th*v*x*v* wh*o*b w*o*t*b* h*z*
eo t*g*vw*l*U w*o*l*b* w*o*t*b* h*z* eo th*v*x*v* x*o*bi
t*Q*Uv*l*U w*o*l*q* w*o*l*b* w*o*t*q* m*w*W*Zm*2 w*o*l*v*
w*et*k*t* YK*vix*, Av*v* g*v*, g*v*l j*v*b*v*, g*q*W*Z*,
tg*dy*mt*mi* Uv*BtUj* av*v*, g*m*W*Rt*, L*b*b*Kvq*,
ØR*ivq* w*o*b*ivc* et*m* R*bM*Y*i* g*ta* d*t*Zv*qvi*
c*o*vb tKv*i* R*xe*K*v* w*be*l*Kvix* G*Ku* Av*v* v
c*ti*wnZ tkYx K*f* b*vi* K*v* th*Z* bv |
Z*ici* i*i* tn*vj* tm*B* t*L*R*b*K A*a*v*g* |
Av*vni* i*imj* f*ue*l ØY*x* tKv*i* M*lq*Q*tj* b*th*,
Z*ui* D*e*ñ*ji* Av*yqnt* 60/70 e*qi* [Avey*ü*qv*v*
(i*v*): t*K* tg*vn*t*j* g*l* W*Kb* Z*b* tn*vj* | 60/70 e*qi* c*ti*
GB D*ø*ñ*n* Z*v*t*i* q*l* t*D*i*k* `n*ni*t*q* t*d*j*j* | R*w*Z*i*
tb*ZZ*i f*jj* t*Mj* G R*vw*Zi D*D*i*k* m*gM*0*Ci*ll ex*t* A*vj* v*ni*
t*l* q*v* x*o*j*n* K*c*Ø*z* tKv*i* g*ye*R*eb* t*K* me*E*K*v*
Ab*vq* Ak*w*ñ*-ibg* t*Kv*i w*o*l*q* k*w*ñ*-c*Ø*z* K*v* GB
D*D*i*k* f*jj* M*lq* Z*v*iv Ab*v*b*v* iv*Rv* ev*v* k*v*n*t* i g*z*T*v* k*v*b
k*l* K*k*z*i* m*l*z*v* i*vR*z*i* t*Kv*i t*Z* j*Mj* | Av*vni* i*mtj* i*myo*
K*v* D*ø*ñ*z* tg*vn*t*s* xi tg*Rv*t*v* iv A*Añ*ñ*ti* Ab*vñ*ñ*ti*
t*K* R*eb*, m*o*ú, N*vg* l*it*3*i* w*eb*g*q* th w*ei*U f*LE*
GB tb*Zt*i l*nt*Z Z*tj* w*o*l*qj* tm*B* tb*Zv*iv GB w*ei*U
cw*e* m*æ*ú*v* i*Aw*K*vix* t*nv*t*s* m*gxn*b*v* tf*M* w*ej* w*tm* g*E*
tn*fq* cv*im*qb*v* l*tv*g*v* ev*v* k*v*n*t* t*Km*i v
K*gv*ñ*ti* t*K* Q*o*ñ*tq* t*Mj* | Z*Lb* Z*v*iv A*v*i Av*v* v*ni*
i*mfj* i L*wj* dv*v* B*tj* b*bv* | Z*v*iv t*nv*t*q* t*Mt* j*b* D*g*B*v*,
A*ve*Y*m*q*v* iv*Rv* ev*v* k*v*n*t* Z*v*t*i* m*gwi*K A*Wf*h*tb*i j*¶*
tn*fq* w*ot*i*v* i*vR* w*hi* ax*i* ax*i* i*my* v*v* n*v*
t*Lj* v*dt*g*ti* i*v*k*t* j*b* A*v* k*c*ø*t* t*K* w*p*Z*v* tn*v*z*i* i*"*
t*Kv*i j*v*iv*v* Z*v*iv Av*vni* m*z**xb* c*Ø*z*ö*i*v* t*Rn**v* ci*v* M*v*
t*Kv*i j*m*avi*Y* tg*vn*t*j* g*iv* GB A*v* k*Pw*Z*i* w*ei*fx*X* K*v*
te*v* t*Z* A*v* c*ct*K*v*i | t*Rn**v* h*Lb* Z*M* K*v* tn*vj*, Z*Lb*
R*w*Z*i* g*l* Kv*ri*Uw*v* w*ni*t*q* t*Mj*, t*Rn**v* m*spv*s*-wec*
K*g*®*v* Z*v* w*ni*t*q* t*d*j*j* m*gq* Aw*Zew*ñ*N* K*v*i R*b**v* B*z*
G*Ku* K*v*R*l*U*r* t*mlv* tn*vj* x*bi* w*ea*l*l* w*ea*rt*bi*
m*w*W*Zm*2 e*yl*U w*ek*Y*v* x*bi* c*Ø*z*ü* w*el*q*ib*g*ym* j*v*
g*ym*ñ*ti* te*i* K*v* A*v* c*ct*n*j* tm*B* g*ym* vi w*ec*¶¶
A*v*i K*j* Ab*v* g*ym* v n*wRi* f*Kv*i t*Z* A*v* c*ct*K*v*i |
G*f*ñ*te* i*i* tn*vj* x*bi* w*bt*q g*z*¶*f* | Ae`v G*gb* ch*fq*
t*Mj* th, x*bi* G*Ku* w*el*q*l* t*iv*B*v*, th*Uv* w*bt*q t*Kv*i b*v*
w*ZK*ev*v* Ø*gZ* tb*B* | G*f*ñ*te* mn*R* m*ij* x*bi* - i*ay*Z*l* n*x*
j*v* G*v* v*Gj* v*Av* v*ni* (Av*v* v*Qv* K*v* l*me*¶*f*g*Z*
Ù*Kj* g*gb*ter*b*) Ges GB m*we*¶*f*g*Z* k*miv* c*u* ex*t*
c*Ø*z*ö*i*v* t*Rn**v* GB t*mv*z*j* f*gy* w*Ktgi* D*ct* i*b*
i*my* v*v* n*D*e*ñ* Z*tg*ñ*ti* x*K* H*ex* t*Kv*i t*o*j*b* | tm*B*
x*bi*U c*Ø*z*ü* t*Kv*i t*R*i dt*j* tn*fq* t*Mj* R*w*Uj i*¶* t*ef*
G*Ku* R*w*Z*i* g*ta* Á*vb*, P*vj* K*v*, te*Kv*, me*ø*i K*g* g*yb*l B
v*Kt*e, me w*ib*g*b* G*Ku* R*w*Z*i* m*z**iv*s i*¶* hw R*w*Uj
n*q* Z*t*e me*v* Z*v* te*va*M*g* n*te* b*v*l R*w*Z*i* th As*ku*K*z*
w*ki*¶*z* I t*gavex*, t*ay*Z*t* i*b* te*va*M*g* n*te* mg*M*0R*w*Z
G*KZ*ex*v* tn*fq* H*j*¶*T* AR*b*i ms*M*g*t* K*v*i t*Z* ci*v*
b*v*l Z*v*B Av*v* v*ni* () th R*w*Z*m* p*o*t*Kv*i t*b* j*v*
Z*v*i w*fe*¶*T* K*v*i t*b* A*z**m*nr*l* m*ij* - Z*l* n*x*, G*kv*ñ*ti*
c*f*ñ*nm*te*z* t*Kv*i b*z* K*v*i t*b* l*qj* Gi b*vg* w*ff**b*
x*bi* K*b*q*g* v*g* l*tm*v*zj* t*gv* K*xg*, w*is*¶*z*, m*nr* m*ij*
c*l* G*Wb* th me K*Qy*Z*v* te*Sv*ei*R* A*ek* K*z*
(di*R*) t*Kv*i w*ij**b* c*Ø*z*ü* i*v*K*v*z*H* t*mv*v*zj* t*gv* w*Ktgi*
P*vj* v*evi* c*l* b*z* K*v*i t*b* t*gv* t*gj* me*ø*¶*T* G
m*nr* m*ij* c*ct* i*K* v*gtb* w*ff**K*, H*mnR* m*ij* Z*v*i w*ff**le*



Ave^Ym^Ymxq, Dg^YW^Yq, d^YtZ^Yg^Yq BZ^Y w^Y Luj dv b^Yrgi ivRv er^Y k^Yv i^Yb^YtR^Y i Ab^Y q^YK^Yr^Yi b^Yh Z^Yv c^Yg^Yy^Yi R^Yb Gm^Yj v^Ytg^Yi v^Ye^Ya^Yw^Y m^Yu^YtK^Y f^YmB A^Yv^Yt^Y g t^Yj v^Yk^Yi t^YK^Y w^YK^Y t^YK^Yi j, h^Yv^Y A^Yv^YM t^YK^YB t^YK^Yv^Y c^Yw^YZ^Y t^YK^Yv^Y x^Yb^Yi L^Yu^Yb^Yu^Y w^Yl^Yq^Y i^Yb^YP^Y P^Yj t^Yp^Yv^Y w^Ye^Yt^Yk^Yt^Y Y e^Y-w^Yo^Yj GB A^Yv^Yt^Y g^Yv^Y ivRv i^Yt^Y o^Yi^Y l^Yu^Ym^Yav^Yi Y R^YbM^YY^YK^Y b^Yb^Yv^Y d^YtZ^Yq^Yv^Y w^Yl^Yq^Y v^Ye^Ya^YS^Y-t^YK^Yi Z^Y GB a^Yv^Yv^Ye^Yn^YK^Yv^Y A^Yv^YR^YI P^Yj g^Yb^Yv^Y A^Yv^YQ^Y

t^YK^Yi t^YZ^Y j^Y M^Yt^Y b Ges g^Ym^YR^Yf^Y Z^Yu^Y i^Yc^Yl^Y t^YK^Y m^Yv^Y v^Yn^Y
K^Yu^Yg^Y K^Yi^Yt^Yb^Yi R^Yb^Y f^Ye^YZ^Yb^Yf^Y G^Yg^Yq^Y i^Yw^Yt^Yq^YM^Y w^Yt^Yf^Yb^Y
G^Yf^Yt^Ye^YB^Y a^Yx^Yi a^Yx^Yi R^Yw^YZ^Yi g^Yt^Ya^Y R^Yb^Y i^Yb^Yj c^Yz^YK^YG^YK^YE^Y Z^Yu^Yt^Yi
t^YM^Yo^Yx^Y h^Y i^YK^Yu^YQ^Y e^Yu^Ya^Yco^Y x^Yb^Yi m^YK^Y K^Yg^YE^Y Z^Yu^Yt^Yi
n^Yt^YZ^Y c^Yo^Yx^Y b^Ye^YK^YZ^Y t^Yn^Yt^YZ^Y i^Yi^Yt^YK^Yi j
ce^YZ^YP^Y x^Yb^Yw^Yt^YZ^Y W^YK^Y G^Yf^Yt^Ye^YB^Y G^Yct^Yi^Yw^Yn^YZ^Y t^Yk^YY^Yi
D^Ym^Ye^Y t^Yn^Yt^YQ^Yj, Z^Yu^Y i^Yt^YK^Yi l^Yo^Yj x^Yb^Yi A^Yb^Yu^YK^Yb^Yp^Y,
A^Yv^Yt^Yk^Y, w^Yt^Yl^Ya^Y w^Yi^Y P^Yj t^YP^Yv^Y w^Ye^YP^Yv^Y, c^YL^Yu^Yb^Yz^Yl^Y w^Ye^Yt^Yk^Yf^Y
Ges h^Yv^Y c^Yw^YY^Y u^Yn^Yt^YZ^Y N^Yu^Y x^Yb^Yi w^Ye^YK^YZ^Y A^Yv^Y v^Yn^Yc^Ye^Yt^Y
t^YK^Yi^Y A^Yv^Yt^Yb^Y G^YB^Yz^Yn^Ym^Y e^Y3 t^YK^Yi^Yt^YQ^Yb^Y G^Yf^Yt^Ye^Y, 0^YZ^Y i^Y
(bex I c^YK^YZ^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y) c^Yt^Yi A^Yv^Yj Ac^Yv^Yc^Ye^Yz^YY^YM^Y,
Z^Yv^Yi m^Yv^Y v^Yn^Yw^Ye^YK^YZ^Y l^Yb^Y o^Yb^Yi t^YK^Yi j v^Yj v^Ym^Yv^Yc^Ye^Yk^Yt^Yn^Yj,
m^Yz^Y i^Ys Z^Yv^Yi A^Yv^Yt^Yb Z^Yu^Y i^YK^YK^Yg^YP^Y K^Yu^Y-c^Yz^Yl^Y t^YK^Yi^Yf^Y
(m^Yj v^Yg^Yi B^Yq^Yg^Y 59)0] A^Yc^Yv^Yc^Ye^Yz^YY^YM^Y te^Yj t^YZ^Y b^Ye^Yt^Yi
I c^YK^YZ^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y i^Yc^Yt^Yi h^Yv^Yi Z^Yu^Y i^Yt^Yw^Yf^Y 3
t^Yn^Yt^Yq^YQ^Yb^Y, c^Yb^YZ^YR^Yw^YZ^Yi tbZ^Yv^Yi Ges b^Ye^Yt^Yi D^YE^Yi m^Yi^YM^Y0] m^Yz^Y i^Ys
w^Ym^Yv^Ye^Yt^Y L^Yv^YZ^Y A^Yv^Yt^Yj g^Yb^Y 0^YA^Yc^Yv^Yc^Ye^Yz^YY^YM^Y m^Yz^Y i^Ys
G^Yu^Yv^YA^Yv^Yi t^Ye^Yt^Yj Q^Yb^Y 0^YA^Yc^Yv^Yc^Ye^Yz^YY^YM^Y m^Yz^Y i^Ys
A^Yv^Yt^Y g^Yt^Yk^Yb^Y c^Yw^Y @ m^Yu^Yt^Yi t^Yj v^Yf^Y w^Yt^YR^Yt^Yi i^Ym^Yk^Y
Ab^Yv^Yt^YK^Y a^Yt^Yg^YP^Y t^Yg^Yo^Yt^YK^Y X^Yv^YK^Y M^Yf^Y q^Y x^Yb^Yi w^Ye^YK^YZ^Y m^Yv^Ya^Yb^Y
t^YK^Yi^Yt^YQ^Yb^Y Ges x^Yb^Yi A^Yw^YZ^Y e^Yv^YL^Yv^Yw^Ye^Yt^Yk^Yt^Y t^YK^Yi^Y x^Yb^YK^Y
m^Yv^Ya^Yi^Y t^Ye^Ya^YM^Y Z^Yv^Yi e^Yv^YB^Yt^Y w^Yt^Yq^YQ^Yb^Y Z^Yu^Y i^YGB
K^Yv^Yi H^Yv^Yt^Y B^Yz^Yn^Ym^Y t^Yn^Yt^YQ^Yb^Y Z^Yu^Y i^YK^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y
t^YK^Yi^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y Z^Yu^Y i^YK^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y Z^Yu^Y i^YK^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y
t^YK^Yi^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg^Yb^Y Z^Yu^Y i^YK^Y t^Yg^Yu^Yg<sup

^Zwi Kiv Avj vni mve[¶]FsgZpxb, tRnv[¶] wegt weKZ
Gmj vg qv[¶] tmvi gva[¶]tg G RvwZi Pwi[¶]t, AvZtq[¶] tMto
t[¶] tgv, wZq c[¶] JU tnt[¶]O Pi[¶]Pwi ZFvte [¶]KQy Arjt g[¶]K
fiov tKut[¶] Zv[¶] t[¶]K Bst[¶]R kmk[¶] i c[¶]t[¶]l[¶] ct[¶]Zqv
Rwi Kiv[¶] tmB tgvZt[¶]K [¶]KQybgx[¶] wg Arjt g tgmtj g
RwZt[¶]K tevSt[¶]b th, fvi Ze[¶] vi[¶] j nvie bq, "vi[¶]"
Avgb[¶] Kvi Y Zviv fuj tKut[¶]B Rbt[¶]Zb th, thLvb
Avj vni[¶] OAvt[¶]b KvhRix[¶] bq, tmUv KlbIB
"vi[¶] j Gmj vg tmZc[¶]c[¶]t[¶]i bvj ZiB Zviv gisignS GKJU
k[¶] D[¶]eb[¶] tKvi j vi[¶] Avgb A[¶] fr thLvb
e[¶]w[¶]MZfute ag[¶]cj[¶] tbi Awakvi mij[¶]TZ[¶] thtnZz
wL[¶]-vbv in Aihib w[¶] tZ, burgR co[¶]Z, nR[¶] tKvi tZ, Avi I
Ab[¶]vb[¶] ag[¶]Kv[¶]R evav w[¶]t[¶]O bv, ZvB R[¶]gi mij vn I
"B C[¶] i mij vn GLvtb tKej R[¶]qR bq, eva[¶]Zigj KI
etU[¶] mij[¶]is GLvtb weUk wL[¶]-vb[¶] i we[¶]t[¶]x tRnv[¶] Kiv
A[¶]ka Ges we[¶]t[¶]tni kwnj[¶] (tKingZ Avj x[¶]Rbcj[¶]x i[¶]PZ
gKukvdvZ B-[¶]ivngv M[¶]S' 13 c.) weUk mi Kuti[¶]
cpc[¶]tkl[¶]KZq GB Arjt giv e[¶]vcKfute GB wg[¶] v dtZvav
cPvi tKvi tZ vKtj[¶] b Ges GK ch[¶]q gvb[¶] G[¶]q[¶] v[¶]t[¶]K
M[¶]Y Kuti[¶] wbj[¶] GB Arjt giv Rbt[¶]Zb Zviv wg[¶] v[¶]K[¶]
tejy tQb, Zviv tfje[¶]Otj[¶] b G[¶]q[¶] v[¶]Qov G RvwZt[¶]K c[¶]Y
i[¶]tl[¶]Kivi Avi tKut[¶]b c[¶] wbj[¶] bv, Kvi Y weUk[¶] i mvt
j oB tKut[¶] tRZv m[¶]le[¶] bqj G[¶]q[¶] v[¶]K[¶] v[¶]tertj Zviv GB
RvwZi t[¶]nt[¶]K RxeZ i[¶]lt[¶]j b[¶] Ges e[¶]w[¶]MZfute cPj
j rfevb tmvtj b, wK[¶]S' RvwZi RvZ[¶]teva, AvZt[¶]K tgi[¶]
tdj[¶] t[¶]j b, th RvwZi wki tKej Avj vni mgvtb AebZ
tmvZ, Zt[¶] i[¶]K weUk wL[¶]-vb[¶] i cmt[¶] tmR[¶] webZ tKut[¶]
w[¶]t[¶]j b[¶] Zviv e[¶]st[¶]j b[¶] bv th GB fute tMuj[¶] wg tmvt[¶] tertj[¶]
v[¶]Kv D[¶]st[¶]Z tgnvra[¶]s x[¶] Rxe[¶] bq, tgvt[¶]gb[¶] Rxe[¶] bq,
Kv[¶]dt[¶]i ci[¶]Rg Aeawi Z tmvt[¶] hvg[¶]
tKbbv Avj vni tertj[¶] tQb, tgvt[¶]gb[¶] KlbI k[¶]l[¶] i m[¶]q[¶]xb nte,
Kv[¶]dt[¶]i cpc[¶]l[¶]k[¶] tKvi tel Avj vni etj[¶] b, GUv Avgvi
wPi[¶]Sb m[¶]bn[¶] wbdqB Avj vni m[¶]bdZ (i[¶]wZ-bwZ-cs[¶])
tKtvb e[¶]wZ[¶]ug tbB (mij v[¶] clvZn 23) | myj[¶]is hLb GB
RvwZ ci[¶]Rq eiY tKut[¶] wbj ZLb GUv my uo tmvt[¶] tMj
th GB RvwZ Avi
tgvt[¶]gb[¶] bq,
tgvt[¶]gb[¶] bq, D[¶]st[¶]Z
tgvnva[¶]s x[¶] tZv[¶] f[¶]i
K v[¶]

fvi^z Dcgny^t tki
 tg vmtj g^t i^t K
 mú Y^t Ac tRnv^r
 negl, fxi^t, Kvcj^t l
 Ges wL^a-vb
 kvmKt^t i AbMz
 wbexh^c GkU
 RbtMvot^t Z cwiYZ
 Kivi Rb wL^a-vb i
 At^t KtJl my^t cñvix
 Ioh^t S^t tKvij | Zvi
 At^t Kb MtelY^t tKvij
 GKU wKZ Gmj vg
 Zw^t tKvij htZ
 Av vni mve^t PsGzI
 tRnv^r tK ev^t t lq
 tnvj Ges e^{w3} MZ
 Rxetbi gvmj v
 gmvf^t qj , d^t Zqv,
 t vqv Kvj vg



Bûw` - i veYYvB

gvl j v A cflzAvi gvl j vbu A Avgvt i cflz ie ktai A _P cflz
Avi i veYB ktai A Avgvt i cflz Bw atg i i veYBv thgb Zt i
lagrQo Arvbi Rb cPE An!vix, tZgbw KZ Gmj vtgi GB
age emiqv gvl j vbuVl ZvB lbgvtRvov GB RnZi j vAb, Acgvb,
tmjy wq m-ktKGB age emiqv fkYki hr b-bzg Acgvbteva _uktZ
Zfe Zviv tKej tj evm av i tKtj An!vti uxZ tnuZ bvl eis mkj
gZueativa ftj HK ex tntd i mtj i Amvnvt i gtZv Riehbcb
tKvi Z Ges Avj vni mveSgZcZovi msMqg tKvi Z |



© KZ Gminy i wsi

Kv̄ti th w̄lq̄ w̄j m̄-ūt̄K^o
Z̄l̄j tm̄ w̄j t̄K Ašf̄B̄
guJ̄K R̄w̄z̄ ḡtb̄ ḡM̄R̄
1780 m̄tb̄ f̄v̄t̄z̄i
Av̄ x̄qv̄ ḡv̄ l̄mv̄ c̄l̄z̄v̄
t̄k̄ 1927 mb̄ ch̄s̄-
t̄K̄ t̄m̄B̄ w̄eK̄ Gm̄j̄ vḡ
t̄j̄ ev̄t̄ Ask̄, f̄t̄M̄j̄,
w̄i w̄k̄ T̄v̄ B̄z̄ w̄i t̄K̄fb̄v̄
l̄mv̄ t̄-t̄K̄ teiīq̄ Ḡt̄m̄
t̄l̄t̄q̄ t̄eiīP̄ v̄K̄i R̄b̄
vi K̄v̄ Q̄ov̄ Av̄i t̄K̄fb̄v̄
D̄i t̄k̄ t̄K̄v̄i th Z̄f̄ i
h̄iž̄Z̄ ev̄a n̄q̄ `xb̄ w̄ejū
Z̄t̄i l̄q̄v̄ b̄m̄n̄t̄z̄i
R̄b̄t̄M̄w̄ōx̄i b̄ḡ-ḡM̄t̄R̄
w̄l̄-v̄b̄v̄ Z̄f̄ i GB̄
f̄ t̄K̄i j̄ | Z̄f̄ i GB̄
em̄v̄ e v̄cK̄ w̄e- w̄i j̄v̄f̄
gv̄b̄t̄ i ḡt̄a i l̄m̄ t̄ i
t̄i, B̄w̄t̄ i i veȲB̄,
w̄f̄P̄t̄ i ḡt̄z̄ ḠK̄ū
j̄c j̄v̄f̄ t̄K̄v̄i j̄l̄
3 ct̄i w̄z̄ t̄K̄ȳi R̄b̄
GB̄ t̄K̄ȳ m̄j̄ō Ab̄ḡz̄
S̄z̄t̄ th K̄q̄w̄ `xb̄ m̄-ūt̄Ū
w̄i K̄ ȳteij̄ t̄C̄w̄i
t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄ i w̄b̄t̄R̄v̄
t̄f̄i R̄b̄, m̄s̄b̄, c̄f̄ve
Av̄i c̄l̄z̄K̄ `xb̄t̄K̄B̄,
t̄K̄v̄i b̄z̄ ḡz̄ēr̄ m̄j̄ō
t̄f̄z̄ t̄d̄f̄ t̄Q̄b̄, i t̄Z̄i
t̄j̄t̄ Q̄b̄, h̄i dt̄j̄ H̄ `xb̄
x̄, `R̄b̄, w̄l̄-v̄b̄, B̄w̄
B̄w̄z̄n̄m̄, ḠK̄B̄ Aēv̄
Av̄i Aw̄-z̄ w̄ōt̄j̄ v̄b̄i GB̄
t̄K̄ t̄f̄j̄ f̄h̄t̄q̄, mḡ-
t̄K̄v̄i gv̄be R̄et̄b̄ k̄w̄s̄-
ēŪ t̄K̄v̄i i v̄R̄z̄ t̄K̄v̄i z̄
Av̄i āt̄ t̄K̄v̄i j̄v̄ Ār̄

Avi $\ddot{\alpha}$ tKvitjv A- $\ddot{\alpha}$
Zv \ddot{t} i tbZvi,
i mj vj vni (:) cKZ
mbn Z'W tKuti GB
xibi Pj $\ddot{\alpha}$ Piv wetk \ddot{t} Y
tKvit i m \ddot{w} Zm \ddot{w}
gmj v-gvmtqj D \ddot{w} eb
tKuti RvwZ \ddot{k} e \ddot{u}
fv \ddot{M} f \ddot{w} m tKvit
tdjj, RvwZi AvKri \ddot{v}
bo tnvtq i "Zi
Dj \ddot{t} U-cuj \ddot{t} U tMtjv,
ZLb R \ddot{b} tnvj GB
cti vvnZ tkYxi
Ab vb xibi
cti vvnZ tkYxi tPtq
RvwZ atg \ddot{t} A Buw
atg \ddot{t} ctivnZ tkYxi
mt \ddot{z} Ezb \ddot{w} OGmj vg \ddot{w}
atg \ddot{t} ctivnZ tkYxi
vg \ddot{w} j fewk | atg \ddot{t}
Pj $\ddot{\alpha}$ Piv wetk \ddot{t} Y I
d \ddot{t} Zvqvq (weavtb)
vn, y wL \ddot{a} vb,
te \ddot{s} xivl Kg hvb bv,

GKB i Ktgi, iKš Rñwq A_P Bñw t_i ctiwnZt_i
mt_i ayKtR bñ GtKeiti DcwatZ chs-gtj_tMq
Gmj vtgi GB tkYxi bvg gvl j vbv Avi Bñw t_i
iveYB-GK`g GKv fevaK gvl j vA_ cftzAvi gvl j vbv
A_Avgit i cftz i ektai A_P cftz Avi iveYB
ktai A_Avgit i cftz Bñw atgP i eYBiv thgb
Zt_i lagñqo Avtbi Rb cP E Anvix, tZqib neKZ
Gmj vtgi GB gvl j vbv i ZvB H lagñqo Avtbi
AvZt_i Zvq i eYBiv thgb mZ_bex CmvtK (Av.)
A_Kvi tKtqj b, AvR hñ tKD cKZ `xbtK
Dc_wcZ Ktib Zte GB gvl j vbv Ges xtb Abvb
avi K-einKiv tZqib ZvtK A_Kvi tKviteb, ZtK cP
fite evat`teb]

Avj vni imj i l cñb metiwa Qjt v Geithg (Av.) Gi
AvbxZ `xb nwbtdi neKzifci avRvavix gñZERK
ctiwnZ Avtj g tkYxi i mj vj vni metiwa i
tbZz_i vbKvix Avey Rvntj i tLze wQj Avej nvKvg,
hvi A_Avgit i wCZi, wK AvR thgb Avtj giv
wbtRt i btggi AvtM wj tL_vtKb Avj vgv (gnvAvbx,
Very high scholar) th cnei gbj wj qjs Avj vni
imj i KtQ t_k Gmj vtgi Avkri v wKq v tKviti Qb
Zt_i t_k Gmj vg m-sutK^etik Rvby wK m-e? wbðq
bqj wKš Zt_i tKD btggi AvtM Avj vgv, gvl j vbv
RvZq tKtvb tLze e envi tKviti Qb teij BiZnñtm
cvl qv hvq bv l_wt_i tej vZi Avj vni GKB K_y
tevit tQb th, Ozvri t ag^i I ctiwZt_i tKviti
i e (cf) ewbtq wbtqjQO (mvj ZI ev 31) mZi v teiSv
tMj meftM me atgB ctiwnZt_i RvZq einko tnqtQ
Zviv Avj vni weavbtK tMvcb tKviti wbtRt i gjLi
K_ytKB ag^inmte Pjv vZ Pvq Ges wbtRt i K_ytK
Avj vni K_y inmte cPvi tKviti wbtRivb gbj i i e ev
glj v tmtR etm mZi v cftz Avmtb teitm At_P
ewbtq ci Kjy xb gjs i wKU wemj Kivi mKj tRv
0Avmj cf) gnvcfy Avj vni GtKeiti B eü tKviti
w tqtQb, eZetbi neKZ Gmj vtgi Avtj g l_j vgv
I qvRKvixi VI Gi e_wZug bbj Zviv Ggb tgwbnq mfi
atgP equb tKviti vKb th Zt_i Gme K_ytK Gmj vg
tevit B gbj weklym tKviti eva nq Zt_i GB
eukto i K_y Avj vni cteB tKviti tQb w tqtQb
Ges Avgit i tK mveab tKviti w tqtQb wZb etj b,
0Zt_i gta` GK`j i tqtQ, hvi weKZ D_Pvity gl
ewKtq wKZve cW Kti, hñtZ tZqiv gtb Ki th, Zv
wKZve t_kB cW tKviti A_P Zviv hv Avey KjQ
Zv AvtS wKZve bq Ges Zviv ej th, Gme K_y
Avj vni Zid t_k AMZ| A_P Gme Avj vni Zid
t_kT tciiZ bqj Zviv ej th, GdU Avj vni K_y A_P
Gme Avj vni K_y bvg Avi Zviv tRt b Avj vni B
cZ w tivc Kti (mvj Ggivb 78), Ggb cwi vifte
Avj vni GB agRex Avtj gt i me Avey D_tbtWZ tKviti
t_lqvi ci Avi wK ej vi ewK wK?

Avj vni ceeZP wu ag^Bqiuw T agRex l_wtRt Avtj g,
`erM`ev x cxi i D_vni Y tRt GtB GB DsñmKI
Zt_i b_wq agRex i e vcti mZK^tKviti w tQb
Kvi Y cZgZt Zviv Avj vni weavbtK tMvcb Kti
wZqZt Zviv Avj vni xb wemj Kti, ZZqZt Zviv
`xbi AvZ weklyt Kti Gi gta` gZtf mio Kti
Ges RñwZi HK aysm Kti, PZt Zt Zviv mgvRi Abvq
AvePvi AbvPvi I Ase eü KtRi cñvi t_lj I
gbj tK tmv t_k tdivbti tPov (A_P tRnV) Kti
bv Avj vni ejt b: cxi I Avtj gMY tKb Zt_i cñc K_y
I nvig fPjY wbtla Kti bv? eis Givl hv Kti Zv
AvZ wKZve (mvj vgtq v-63)

Gfite Avj vni Agf Avmqbx tKZve tKviti hviv AvqZi
tKviti `xbtK wbtRt i KtqMZ tKviti t_lqbi Zt_i tK

Avj vni Zj bv tKviti Qb tKZve enbKvix M_Pi mt
Avj vni ejt b: hñt i tK Zl i vZi `wqZvvi AcP Kiv
tnqtQj, Zviv Zv enb Kti bvB Zt_i i `pvs-cy K
enbKvix M_Pi (mvj Rg0Av: 5)|

AfbK Avtj g Avj vni Ø_fxb Gme AvgvtZi t_kK
AvZi Pvi Rb tLuov ARnyZ `wqZvvi tPov tKviti
etj b, lGB AvqZi t_j v i avgvt Bñw -w-ib Avtj gt i,
cEZ mtj i m-utK^i t_j v Avgvt i Rb bqi wKš
cKZ mZ tnj, tKvi 0AvfB Avj vni ceEZP ag^vij
wemfbacchz tufb GtbtQb GB Dsñm i mgvRi D_vni Y
inmte tck Kivi Rb hñtZ GB Dsñm Asz ceEZP
i qtZv age emv tKviti `xbtK GKvJ tKvxi KtqMZ
bv tKviti tdj tKviti tKviti K ag^Bw t_i qtZv tKviti tMvñx
ag^Bq, KtRv Avj vni tcl Z tkl `xb tZvB
tKvibvfrteB GtK neKZ Kiv tnqtj, `efia tKviti tdj v
tnqtj Zv mVwZ tntq cofe Ges ctiwv gvbewmZ
tWZM-nte, thgb eZqvtb tnqtQ|

cTivsh, dtj wLZ eu AvgvtZ eRKwB unikqmi
vkv
mtEj GB RbtMñxi `bqvtj vfx Avtj gmy bvgvR cwojq,
wqj v cwojq, Rvbyh v cwojq, lqvR gvnidj tKviti
dtZvq w tq, metg cwojq, Zv j vK Kvi tq, gmr
gvim, gvrj, cxi i Av wvq wKv tivRMv i tKviti Qb
GK vK vKv Qvov atgP PkVt GtKeiti B ä! gydz I
Avj vgnMY mgvRi tivRMv i (mgvRvB Kjy xj v) Avkq
wL_wtRt i Av tKp i RbwZKt i Ase KqRvE i
Asej wqK KqRvEi cti dZqy w tq nyj vj tK nvig
Ges nvig tK nvj y Ktib Zviv Duj wLZ AvqZ w
Rvbb Ges ejSb Ges tRt b tbtB Zv tMvcb tifL
ewbqg MñY Ktib wZv Kvi A_P ctiwnZ tKvxi
wbtRivB GB `xbi gta` GKvJ gñZvB teñvZ ev
msthvRb AbvB `xbi K_y ev w jvg, Asz AvtLix
bexi Dci AeZy^Gmj vtgi GB tkl ms `i tY agRex
ctiwnZ tKvxi cti tfe nuvi tKtvb mfhM ev m_i i Rv
Avj vni ivtLb wj Gmj vtgi tKtvb Ktj B GB ctiwnZ ev
hvRK tKvxi tKtvb wj bv Ges tbB Zvici l
Gmj vtgi ceEZP ms `i Y wj tZi eWZugnbvfrte
tcQtb i Rv w tqb Gt i Abcdeek tNvutwQ |
cieZP Zviv GB Dsñm gta` Ggbvfrte Avmb tMio
etm thb atg^Gt i w tkej AeawZ b, GivB
atgP aRvavix I KZEP (Authority) bext i
wevtqi wKqj b ctiB GB ctiwnZ tKvxi Awefre
tnqtQ Ges Zviv wbtRt i tK bext i AveywZK
DEiwaKvi, lvmvZj Awetq (Spiritual Successor)
tevit tNvIY w tq `xbtK wbtRt i KtqMZ tKviti
wbtQb Avj vni ejt b, Zt_i i (bext i) tK
tcQtb Gtmtb wKoy Ac v_ hviv DEiwaKvi tntqZ
tKZvfei; Zviv wKZve DcKiy Avni Y tKviti Qb
tevit jQ, 0Avq i qv tKviti t_lj qv nte e-Zt Gi
Abjfc mgvRi (cwi wewbgg) Zt_i wKU Averi l hw
DcWZ Kiv nq, Zte ZvI Zviv MñY tKviti tKZvfei
Asej Kvi K Zt_i wKU t_k tbtB qv nq w th, Zviv
Avj vni m-utM mZ_e ZxZ tevit bv? Ges Zviv tZv
tKZvfei hv AvtQ Zv cto1 (mvj Avivid 169) mZi v
Zviv tRt i tbtB nvig LwQb Ges GvB th nvig Zv
gbj tK KtQ tMvcb tLwQb AbvB tK Zviv B Averi
gbj tK imtj i eivZ w tq ejt b, tKviti Z i t vq
Kjy nq vj ceEZP wqj DcvRb Ggb Avi eü l qvR
Zviv gbj tK Df tK Ktib wKš wbtRiv tm wj i cti vq
Ktib bv Avj vni evi evi tevit tQb, 0Zqgiv wbtRiv hv
Ktiv bv Zv Aci tK tKviti Z ej tKb? wbtRiv hv Ktiv bv,
Zv Aci tK tKviti Z ej v Avj vni KtQ AZ s-tvva
Df KKViv (mvj md 2-3) Avj vni G tjuatK Zviv
ctiwnZ DcTivKtib |

আপনাদের সাড়ে তিন হাত শরীরেই তো এসলাম নাই

tnhe^Y ZI nñtⁱ gZv^k c^KZ Gmj vg m^mútK^tij Lv GB
cW Kqv wbgq Zf^tfe c^KwKZ tnñt^Q Avgvⁱ GB f^j Lv wj
cto AtbK cWK tujⁱ tdtb thwMthwM tKvi^tQb Ges Zvⁱ
g^tb tKvⁱ c^keAvmt^j fm^{wj} i Reve RvbZ Pb^tQb Avgvⁱ
im^mvs-wbtq^Q th, cWKⁱ tⁱ t^tK AmZ GB me !ZcY^cok^{ie}
Reve Avgvⁱ atⁱ ctⁱ cWKⁱ cvZvq c^Kvⁱ tKvⁱ G^tZ
tKvⁱ Aviⁱ Atb^tKB nq^tZv DcKZ ntebⁱ thtnZⁱ Avgvⁱ w
ne^g Gmj vg, Zvⁱ GB c^kl^tQb i gtaⁱ GKvⁱ weⁱ Ask
At^tQb hviv gv tmv wKwTⁱ Zvⁱ i c^ke^tvi gtaⁱ GKvⁱ AwZ
D^tPwi Z c^kenj, 0Avcbvⁱ Gmj vtgi K^y ej^j b, wK^s hviv
tnhe^Y ZI nñtⁱ Avtⁱ vj b K^ti Zvⁱ i m^mto wZb nvZ kix^tb tZv
Gmj vg bvB?0 G c^kl^tQb cⁱ vi nlⁱ Rbⁱ Avgvⁱ c^kl^tQbⁱ
wRAvⁱ K^ti Qj vg Okⁱ xti Gmj vg bvBⁱ ej t^tZ Avcib wK eS^tz
t^tPqtQb? DE^ti wZb ejⁱ w^tQb, 0tnhe^Y ZI nñtⁱ AtbK^tKB
Awg wBb, Zvⁱ i Atb^tKi g^tlⁱ wo bvB, gvⁱ vq Uic bvB, c^mMox
bvB, Mtvⁱ Re^tv bvB BZ wⁱ AvtM tZv wbtRⁱ i kix^ti Gmj vg
Kutqⁱ tKvⁱ Zt nte, Zvi cti w^tqvtⁱ Kutqⁱ Kivi c^ke^t
G c^kle^t Reve c^tgbⁱ Awg ejⁱ, Gmj vg Avmtⁱ wK Ges tKb,
Zv AvtM Avgvⁱ i eS^tz nfeⁱ hⁱ GB c^ke^t wK DE^ti Avgvⁱ i
KvⁱQ cⁱ vi nq, Zntjⁱ Avkⁱ Kvi Avgvⁱ eS^tz cⁱ vi Avmtⁱ
wo, Uic, c^mMoxi m^mtⁱ Gmj vtgi m^múK^tKZUKⁱ
Gmj vg GKvⁱ Avi we kⁱ | Gmj vg kⁱu DrciE m^mb-j vg-gxg
ev tmv w^tQb avZⁱ t^tKⁱ GB GKB avZⁱ tmv w^tQb t^tKⁱ Gtm^tQ
muj vg, Zmvⁱ xg, tmvⁱ g BZ wⁱ kⁱvej xⁱ Gmj vg kⁱai Aⁱ
Av*c*enb^tfⁱ KZⁱ Atⁱ kⁱ wbtⁱ tai AvbMⁱ Kⁱv (Bmj wqK
dvBtÜkbⁱ t^tKⁱ c^KwKZ Avi ex-ⁱevsj v Avfabv: 1g LⁱE,
c, 197) | GKBf^tfe muj vg kⁱai Aⁱ t^tnv^tQ: Gmj vg, m^mü,
kw^s-htⁱ xecixZ, AvZmgcⁱ, kw^sicⁱ BZ wⁱ (Bmj wqK
dvBtÜkbⁱ t^tKⁱ c^KwKZ Avi ex-ⁱevsj v Avfabv: 2q LⁱE, c, 72)
muj vg kⁱai Aⁱ kw^sitⁱ GB muj vg kⁱ t^tKⁱ Gtm^tQ Gmj vg
Aⁱ kw^sitⁱ Gmj vg mgvⁱ Rⁱ kⁱal c^KZcⁱ | Gmj vg GKvⁱ
Rxe^tb-e eⁱ vi bugⁱ G bgvⁱU w^tqvtⁱ ts Avj vn| mg -i Kg
Abⁱ vq, AZⁱPvi, Rjⁱ y, givgvni, i³cVZ t^tKⁱ gibeRwZⁱ
gⁱriⁱ Rbⁱ, gⁱbjⁱ thb kw^sitⁱ wKⁱz cⁱti tmRⁱ Zvi meⁱ kⁱ
bex nhiz tgvinⁱ (:)-Gi gtaⁱ gⁱ cⁱ exi mg -gⁱbeRwZⁱ
Rbⁱ Avj vn th Rxe^tb-e eⁱ cⁱWtⁱ b Zvi byg wZb wbtRB
ti^tLⁱQb Gmj vg j GK Kⁱ vq Gmj vg Avj vn i tⁱ qv GKvⁱ
Rxe^tb-e eⁱ vi Avj vn i tⁱ qv GB Rxe^tb-e eⁱ hⁱ gⁱby Zvi
cⁱvi ewi K, mgvⁱWⁱRK, i¹VⁱWⁱZK, Aⁱ wⁱZK, Aⁱ wⁱPvi- eⁱ vq
Aⁱ Rⁱ Zvi mgvⁱWⁱRK Rxe^tb tgⁱb Ges GB Rxe^tb-e eⁱ vi tgⁱ
Zvⁱ i mgvⁱWⁱRK Rxe^tb cⁱvi Pjⁱ b Kⁱ Ztⁱ vⁱ tⁱ Rxe^tb t^tKⁱ
mg -i Kg Abⁱ vq, AwⁱPvi, i³cVZ i nq hⁱfe, dj kⁱitⁱ Z
mgⁱtr, i¹oⁱZ v mg -cⁱ exi Z kw^s-Avmtⁱ
Gmj vg ev kw^s-tnñt^Q Avj vn i tⁱ qv Rxe^tb-e eⁱ cⁱqvtⁱ Mi
djⁱ Aⁱ GB Rxe^tb-e eⁱ KⁱhRⁱx Kⁱv tnñtⁱ gibeRxe^tb t^tKⁱ
Abⁱ vq AwⁱPvi weⁱ ß tnñtⁱ th wbiⁱcvⁱ, m^mePvi, bⁱvg BZ wⁱ
Aⁱ GK Kⁱ vq kw^s-cⁱz wⁱZ nte- GB kw^shⁱB tnñt^Q
Gmj vg | GB xⁱbi c^KZ bvg xⁱbi nK Aⁱ m^mz | bⁱvg
Rxe^tb-e eⁱ vi 1400 eⁱ AtⁱM Atⁱa cⁱ exi Zⁱ GB xⁱbi cⁱzBⁱ
Kⁱv dtj H mg -Gj Kⁱqⁱ gibeRxe^tb i wⁱMZ I mgvⁱWⁱZ,
Aⁱ wⁱZK, mgvⁱWⁱRK, i¹VⁱWⁱZK Aⁱ tⁱ t^tKⁱ m^mjⁱ cⁱvi Aⁱ
AwⁱPvi, Abⁱ vq, wbiⁱcvⁱEnbZvⁱ xⁱfZ tnñtⁱ cⁱz wⁱZ tnñtⁱ qvQj
PjⁱS- kw^s- wbiⁱcvⁱEv | m^mePvi | GB Rbⁱ GB xⁱbi bvg
Gmj vg |

cWtKi cËœAvgv‡` i Reve



GB ተርክኑK Avi ተei ከዚቻን i cii PwqK | Gmj vfgi m½ Gi ተKvb m¤úK©K?

GB R^wZi ag^e emvqx A^tj g
mgyR AvR K^tqvi e^vl^t `x^bqvi
Lei hviv i^tlb Z^t i^t P^tfL Giv
AeÁvi c^tl, nvni tLvi vK|
Avmgutbi gZ vei vD`vE` x^btK
Giv Z^t i^t j^t x^t tKvE^t c^tKtU
c^tl vj v c^to, ewo ewo
`vl qvZ tL^tq Avi my tK^ti
I qvR tK^ti teovb| Zeyhw
Z^t i^t l q^tRi gta^t A^sz wK0y
mvi K^tv vK^tZv! Zv^t tbB, Kvi Y
`x^bbi ggR^tv, Gi D^tl k^t, c^tl uqv
G mtei wK0y Z^t i^t R^tvb tbB|

cwMox cṭib l wekKne i eP bV_ Wkti i
vwo, Uic, tRveV meB wQj [i ayagq
mway mbömrñ bq, Avj vni Aw tZi maqU©
Awekljm xnmmté cWNP AtbtKib vwo
wQj thgb Kij ©gvKf, Pvj n Wi DBb,
Avehtvg ij ¼b cṭil | nqZ ej tZ cṭib
Zt i Uic, RjV, cwMox, vwo Avi
tgvtmj gt i Uic, RjV, cwMox, vwo
tZv GK bv! niw, zw nqz wK, wK
Uic AvKvi-AvKwz I is wbqt, RjV
AvKvi-AvKwz wbqt, cwMoxi is, vwo
cwi gvY BZ w wbqt, tZv cPj Z
Gmj vtgi Arjt g l jvgv i gta l ve +
gzt f ti vqjtQ! Kvi vwo, Kvi Uic,
Kvi RjV, Kvi cwMox th Gmj vtgi Avi
Kvi Uv Gmj vtgi bv- G wbqt weftiva
i xZgZ e vCK AvKvi aviY tKvti tQ!
mZi vtw qwLutUv weI qwbqt gZetitva
wtq gj D tI k t tK Avgiv wePz
tnqf hv! qv GkC Kvi g tZv teftj
MZ KtqK kZvax tavti GB RvZv
i Kvi Y G jB | A P GU BwZnm th
vMx mnvex hv! tK Avmmté mddv ejv

AvaKvstki gZ tnq "O Pvi AvVj j vwo tnq "O Kivn
Abhvqxl Bw t i i veVbV j p Avj flj t cṭib l gv_vq j vwo
Uic j Mvb, j vwo tZv cZtKib AtQ KvtRB GK j
i veVbV t i gta Avgit i GK j lagqf tbZt i vwo Kvi tq
v t Zt i Avj v tKvti tPbv hrt bv! GK Doš- vwo mtz
Zviv thM Ktib b vov gv v Zviv etj b, Avj vni i mjtK (:)
gv_v b vov Ae -vq t Lv tM tQ teftj nr xtm AvtQ, KvtRB b vov
Kivl mpm | G avi Vlf f j qmnbex (:) me mgqB j p Pj
A p Avgiv hrtK eveix ew Zb ivLzZb Ges Zv newfbemgq
newfbetj vK newfbec tN tQ tL tQb fveZtBj Avs y Avtqkv
(iv:) eYDv tKvti tQb, Ocie t Kvbi wBp t tK Kva chs A p
mgqt j p tnqf cte t Kva chs GtmtQ Ges ZLb tQ tD tD tJ tJ
Avevi Kvbi wBp chs tQvU tnqfQ hviv ZtK gv_v Kvgitbv
Ae -vq t tL tQb, Zviv t tL tQb n tRj mgq- hLb meBtK
gv_v Pj Kwgqt taj tZ nq n tRj Avi Kvi inmmté thtnZ
n tRj mgqB GKt t eu msL t j vK ZtK gv_v Kvgitbv Ae -vq
t tL tQb Ges c t i tKvti tQb th OAvng i mjtK y vntK (:)
gv_v Kvgitbv Ae -vq t tL tQb ZvB Zvi gv_v Kvgitbv Ae -v
K_v nv xtm Ges mxivfZ vB tctqfQ wKs Guv Zvi -vfwE
Ae -vq mbwq bq, n tRj tZv meBtK gv_v KvgitZ n t e! wKs H
eYDv y tK wfwE tKvti Giv GKw tK gv_v Kwgqt, Abi tK
nvI qiq Doš-wekuj Bw vwo t tL GK fqen tPnv v mjo
Ktib |

GLitb GKUJ weIq úó Kiv
`i Kvi Zvñvij `wo, Uic, cMio,
tRveY BZ w tK Avgiv
Ac!qyRbxq weIq teij Q bv ev
tKvb iK Amibl tKviQ bvj
Avgiv i aytev j Q GB `xbi cKZ
Ditk AvR thgb Dte trntq
wMqtQ tZgib Gi ewn'K w KUJ
weKZ `xbi Avtj giv Aciv mxg
AAZvq Dte fdj tQb | `wo
ivL, ewn'K tcvIvK-cvi "O
BZ w GB `xbi eybqj x tKvb
e cvi bq A_ R di bq, mbz|
ZvI imj i GtKevti e wMZ
mbz th e cvi imj yj vn Zvi
GKUJ Ašig Amlqz feij tQb,
O men! The fire is kindled
and rebellions come like
the darkness of the night.
By God you cannot lay
anything to my charge. I
allow only what the
Qur'an allows and forbid
only what the Qur'an
forbids. (tmivZB imj yj vn - Betb GmnvK, Abey -
The Life of Muhammad, by A. Guillaume,
Pg: 682) mZivs GUv my úó trntq tMj th, Avj vni
imj i e wMZ tKb wKQy tgj Pj vi Rb wZub
Avgit i tKt ejj b wb, wbR t tK wKQnyj vj ev
nvivg Ktib wZb tKvi ÁAvtB hr Avj vn ea tKvij tQb, ZvB
ea, tKvi ÁAvtB hv A%ea tKvij tQb ZvB A%ea | Avi
`wo-Uic (tj evm) hv GB `xbi tKvb di ev eybqj x
weIq trntZ, Zte tKvi ÁAvtB Gkevi trntj l G weIq
wb tR t l qv nvZ | wKŠ mgmM tKvi ÁAvtB Avj vn tKvi vi
`wo ev Kvco-Pvctoi Mvb AvKvZ bKvZ BZ w m- tU
tKvb wb tR t b wb Avj vni imj GUv my úó tKvij
Rwbtq w tqtQb th Avj vn tZgut i ewn'K Ae vi,
tcvKvK, tPviv ev m- tKb wKQy w tKb wKQy tKtib
bv, wZb t tLb tZgut i u q Ges tZgut i KvR | [Avey
u ivqiv (iv.) t tK tgmtj g] Avmtj GB tkI `xbi tKvb
wb w tcvIK trntZ cvi bv, KvY GUv GmtQ mg -
cM exi gybtl i Rb | cM exi gybtl cPÉ Mitgi t tK,
cPÉ krti t tK, bwZkxtZvO t tK, A_ R mePKg
Avenvl qvq evm Kti, Gt i mevi Rb GK tKg tcvIvK
wb tR Kiv Amibl Zv tKvi tG x mg -gybe RwZi
Rb cMhR trntZ cvi tZv br, mngZ trntq thZvI ZvB
Avj vn l Zvi imj (:) Zv Ktibl wb GRB Avj vn
Gmj vgtc vkti e cvi Ggb wekRbxb GKUJ bwZ
w tjb hv cM exi th tKvb cM tsh gybtl i Rb B
Abmij Yt hM, tmUv trntQ wZb cM "I t i Rb" mZi
wbaY tKtij tQb bwf t tK nulZ chs- (Aek G wbqj
we t gZtF AvtQ) Avj vn ev imj tKDB teij t b wb
th t ni GB b-bZg wB wK bKvI (Design) tcvKvK
w tQ AveZ tKvi tZ nte] wekpx (:) Avte GmtQb
ZvB wZub Avi exq tcvKvK cti tQb | Zvi mgq Zvi wbRi
Ges mvnveit i tcvIvK-cvi "O" | ZLbKvi Avi tei
tgvti K | Ktdi i cvi "O" GKB wQj v| eZgutbl
Avte tgmtj g Avi e, wL- vb Avi e | Bw Avi et i
GKB tcvIvK-cvi "O" | t Ljt ejj hvte bv tK tgmtj g,
tK wL- vb Avi tK Bw |
tKvb m- n tbB, `wo hv tKD i vLb Zte wekpx (:)
Zvi Abmij t i th wb w tNQ `wo ivLZ teij tQb,
tmB tgjZvE k ivLZ nte] ZvB "N" wb w tKvI
w tjb tKb? GB Rb th, ZvB th RwZvI, Dfjn myo

AtbtKi avi YvgZ th `wo Qov
Gmj vgB nq bv, tmB `wo tZv
Avj vni imj i we tivaxZvKvi x,
NvYZ Ktdi ejj Avgit i wKU
cMIPZ AveytRtnj, Aveyj vne,
I Zev, kvqgevi gJL i wQj |
ZvI Rely ciz, wK imj th
Rely ciz Zb wK GKB aitYi
Rely ciz CkZc tP | `wo, Uic,
cMio, Rely vi m- Gmj vgti
tKb m- uKQvB, cKvzi
Avenvl qv, tf \$Mwj K Ae vi
m- G tji vi m- uKQ tQj Q | Uic
tZv Bv xiv, wKliv ev Abv b
atgP agc i ivl ctib, Zv i l
`wo AvtQ, ZvI Rely ctob,
Zv i AtbKB cMox ctib |

(:) th D- fgn myo tKvi tjb Zvi Dfik ntj v msMngi
gva tg mg -cM exi K GB `xbi gta Gtb myPvi, b vq
I Kws- cLZvI Zvntj fveZtB GB D- fgn mg -
Kgfevn msMgk, cKvk I evngPx trntZ eva G K v
maviy Y ÁvtB teiSv hvj myz vis GB D- fgn tj vRtbi
tPviv tZl Aek B msMvi eivMx mbormxi Qvc vKe bv
Ges Qvc bv ivLvi Rb me mgq wotK GKUJ wb w t
`wo tNQ tKtU tQtU t tL cwi vi - cwi "Obekvco cti GB
cM exi B msMvi tj vRtbi gZ t Lvevi wotR
gnvbx (:) mgq wL- vb mbormxi (ivtne) GK
`wo -tgvP Pj KmP j wMvZv bv, I t j v B"QvZ evotZv,
Avtik j me Kwgq t dj tZv, Ggb wK Zv i AtbKB
eQti ci eQi tMmj I tKvi Z bv, Bw v eiwvU eiwvU
`wo ivLZv Avi tesiv me Kwgq t dj tZv me t jB
tQj v eivM, msMvi Z vMvI ewn'K cKvk i aci | GB
eivM i gvbimKZv we tivZv tKvI wekpx (:) Zvi
wbtRi RwZtK wb tR w tjb - Avvvi GB `xbi mborm,
eivM tbB (j tivnevbxqZv wdj Gmj vgt) tZigv H
me msMvi Z vMx mbormx i weciXZ tKvi te A_ R `wo |
tgvP ivLte Ges Bw t i weciXZ tKvi te A_ R `wo |
tgvP tQtU tQvU tKvI ivLte Dfik ntj v H KvR tKvI
ZvI t Lvevi th Zviv mbormx bq, msMvi wegl bq eis
tVvi msMvi, GB msMvi GB cM exi Z gibbe Rxejb mboi
t qv ivRvZK, Av _mgvRK AvBb, Enev Pj yjKvI
Kws- cLZvI Rb cM DrmMRvix msMgk RwZ Zviv
RwZtK my i t Lvtb tKlvtb Rb gnbvex (:) wb tR
cwi vi my i Kico cti Zb `wo -tgvP my i tKvI tQtU
ivLZb | ZvB mdj i tMj I Zvi m- tKwP, wPibx I
Avqbj vKtZvI GkW b gmuRt GKRb Df- wL- tQj
Pj l qj v t j vKtK t tL wZb ZLbZ ZvK wb tR w tjb
gv vi Pj wPibx tKvI mpeb - Kvi Rb (nv xm- AvZv
eb Bqimvi (iv.) t tK gvtj K, tgkKvZ) eqm trntj
gv vi Pj hLb tctK hqg tmu tK is Kiv, A_ R Kg
eqfmi t Lvtb tPov Kiv wQv vi xi gvbimKZv, bv
eivM i, awgRZvi gvbimKZv? g v R tqi ci ciB Avey
eKI (iv.) Zvi AwZ ex evc tK- wbh ZLbI tgvti K
wQj tjb, mZivs g v ZB wQj b- gnbvex (:) KtQ wb tQ
Gtj b j evc ZLb GZ ex th wZb tPvFLI t Lzt
cvbby Avey ekki i (iv.) evc wek; bexi (:) nvtZ
Gmj vgt MbtYi ci imj yj vn (:) ZLbB úKg w tjb Zvi



॥১॥ GKRb Avi e ॥২॥ vb | Zvi māZi jumijU tmwi tq
tdj t̄ ḡt̄ b̄t̄ n̄t̄ e ॥৩॥ Gmj vtgi GKRb Avi vgv|
Zvi c̄w̄l̄n̄Z t̄c̄v̄k̄l̄n̄ Avi exq. H̄w̄Z̄t̄n̄ i c̄w̄P̄v̄q̄K̄,
Gi m̄t̄l̄ Gmj vtgi t̄K̄b̄ m̄s̄ūK̄t̄b̄B̄ |

GKRb ॥K̄ aḡc̄īī m̄t̄l̄ m̄K̄Z̄
Gmj vtgi Avi jt̄ i t̄c̄v̄k̄K̄, 'mo I
c̄m̄īōī c̄l̄R̄ KZUK?'

t̄t̄K̄ Avnḡ
॥Z̄īw̄ḡh̄, Betb̄
gvRvn̄, tgkKvZ̄l̄
Avi Ḡ x̄f̄bī w̄f̄Ē
tn̄t̄'Q̄ Avj vni
m̄ēf̄f̄S̄ḡZ̄ī Ār̄
Avj vni Qov̄ Avi
KvD̄t̄K̄ Gj vni w̄m̄v̄te
bv gvbv̄ AvR̄ m̄v̄v̄
c̄w̄ēx̄t̄Z̄ t̄K̄v̄l̄
Avj w̄t̄K̄ Gj vni Ār̄
úKḡ vZv̄ w̄m̄v̄te gvbv̄
tn̄t̄'Q̄ bv| tgvm̄t̄ḡ
bvt̄gi GB RbmsL̄v̄
Buw̄ ॥L̄v̄b̄ m̄f̄Z̄v̄
'Z̄v̄ī Kiv̄ MYZ̄S̄ī
īv̄RZ̄S̄ī m̄ḡyRZ̄S̄ī
GKb̄v̄q̄KZ̄S̄ī BZ̄v̄
w̄ēlāā ḡZ̄v̄ t̄K̄ M̄b̄Ȳ
t̄K̄t̄ī R̄eb̄ c̄w̄P̄j̄ bv̄
t̄K̄v̄t̄ō, m̄ȳz̄v̄s̄ Z̄v̄ī
Avj vni ēt̄j̄
gvbj̄ t̄K̄ Z̄v̄ī
úKḡ vZv̄, Gj vni

ī ā P̄ 'wo t̄ḡt̄n̄ x̄ w̄t̄ q̄ is t̄K̄t̄ī w̄t̄z̄ Ges ZLbB Zv̄
t̄K̄t̄ī t̄ l̄ q̄n̄j̄ v̄ (mx̄v̄Z̄ īm̄j̄ v̄n̄ (:) Bēb̄ Bmn̄īK̄) |
GKl̄U AU, AviZ̄ ēx̄ī P̄j̄ 'wo is Kiv̄ Ges AvR̄t̄K̄
ðaw̄ḡR̄t̄ tḡm̄t̄ḡt̄ ī b̄b̄v̄f̄v̄tē 'ēīW̄ c̄l̄K̄v̄ Kiv̄ ḡt̄ā
t̄īv̄q̄t̄ō m̄w̄Z̄ Kvī l̄ c̄ ãō Gmj vtgi AvK̄v̄ī Zd̄v̄r̄
'W̄īc̄īx̄Z̄ḡl̄x̄ AvK̄v̄t̄ AvR̄ w̄ēK̄ AvK̄v̄ī ðaw̄ḡR̄ōī v̄
Aub̄q̄S̄Z̄ D̄t̄īS̄t̄j̄ v̄ 'wo D̄w̄t̄q̄, ḡv̄v̄ b̄v̄v̄ t̄K̄t̄ī w̄ēk̄
Kvc̄ō c̄t̄ī t̄ L̄t̄Z̄ Pvb̄ th̄ Z̄v̄t̄ ī ḡb̄ 'b̄q̄v̄ w̄ēḡl̄ tn̄t̄q̄
Avj vni w̄t̄K̄ t̄M̄t̄ō w̄K̄ thgb̄ t̄K̄t̄ī H̄ ॥L̄v̄b̄ | v̄n̄ ȳ
t̄ēx̄ mb̄ömm̄x̄ī tev̄S̄q̄ | Ār̄ ḡnb̄v̄ex̄ (:) th̄ D̄t̄l̄ t̄K̄
'wo t̄ḡP̄m̄ ī t̄K̄t̄ī t̄q̄t̄Ū īv̄L̄t̄Z̄ t̄ēt̄j̄ t̄b̄, Ār̄ mȳ ī
t̄ L̄t̄Z̄, Zvi w̄K̄ w̄ēc̄īx̄ D̄t̄l̄ t̄K̄ |
'W̄ 'wo Gmj vtgi w̄p̄ȳ, 'W̄ 'wo bv̄ īv̄L̄t̄j̄ Gmj vtgi K̄v̄ī ej̄ v̄
hv̄t̄ē b̄v̄ GB m̄k̄j̄ avi Ȳ m̄v̄K̄ b̄q̄ t̄m̄R̄b̄ t̄n̄h̄ēȳ
Z̄l̄n̄x̄ Avt̄ v̄j̄ t̄b̄ī W̄t̄K̄ m̄v̄ō w̄t̄q̄ t̄K̄d̄ Z̄l̄n̄x̄ ī
w̄f̄t̄Ēt̄Z̄ H̄K̄ēx̄ tn̄t̄q̄ Avj vni īv̄v̄ ms̄M̄b̄ t̄K̄t̄Z̄
Pvb̄t̄j̄ w̄Z̄b̄ h̄w̄ 'wo īv̄L̄t̄b̄ Z̄t̄ēt̄ K̄ēj̄ GUKB̄
t̄ēw̄j̄, īm̄j̄ t̄h̄f̄t̄ē 'wo īv̄L̄t̄Z̄ t̄ēt̄j̄ t̄b̄ t̄m̄f̄v̄ē īv̄L̄b̄
thb̄ mȳ ī c̄īc̄m̄Ū (Smart) t̄L̄v̄j̄ Averi t̄K̄d̄ h̄w̄
'wo bv̄ īv̄L̄t̄Z̄ Pvb̄, Avḡī v̄m̄t̄l̄t̄l̄ Z̄v̄ī m̄t̄l̄ t̄R̄v̄īR̄v̄ī |
t̄K̄v̄ī b̄v̄l̄ K̄v̄īȲ w̄Z̄b̄ 'wo bv̄ t̄īt̄L̄B̄ Avj vni Z̄l̄n̄x̄
c̄l̄Z̄v̄ī Rb̄ ms̄M̄b̄ t̄K̄t̄Q̄b̄ īaȳ 'wo bv̄ v̄K̄ī Rb̄
Z̄v̄t̄K̄ GB ms̄M̄b̄ t̄t̄K̄ w̄ēīZ̄ īv̄L̄v̄ī t̄K̄b̄ Avi Kvī
Avḡīt̄ ī tb̄B̄ īm̄j̄ v̄n̄ (mr̄) t̄ēt̄j̄ t̄b̄ Gmj vḡ GKl̄U
Nī, m̄v̄ī vni Zvi L̄j̄ T̄R̄n̄ Zvi Qv̄ [nv̄ x̄m̄- ḡp̄v̄h̄ (ivt̄)

m̄v̄v̄-t̄K̄t̄ī t̄0̄l̄ Z̄v̄ī t̄Z̄v̄ Gmj v̄ḡb̄ t̄b̄l̄ c̄k̄ēt̄n̄v̄j̄, h̄v̄ī
Avj vni ēt̄j̄ gvbj̄ t̄K̄ Gj vni gvbj̄t̄Q̄ Z̄t̄ ī Avt̄M̄ t̄K̄b̄v̄īŪ
K̄t̄Ȳq̄? 'wo īv̄L̄v̄ b̄w̄K̄ Z̄l̄n̄x̄ c̄l̄ēk̄ t̄K̄t̄ī Avt̄M̄
Gmj v̄ḡ c̄l̄ēk̄ Kiv̄? GB x̄f̄b̄ī w̄f̄Ē t̄n̄t̄'Q̄ Z̄l̄n̄x̄, Avi
Avj vni īm̄j̄ Gmj v̄ḡt̄K̄ GKl̄Ū ewoi m̄t̄l̄ Z̄j̄ bv̄ t̄K̄t̄ī
m̄v̄n̄t̄K̄ Gj L̄j̄ Ges t̄R̄n̄t̄ 'K̄ Gj Qr̄- t̄f̄c̄ t̄ēt̄j̄ t̄b̄l̄ |
Avt̄t̄K̄ Avḡīt̄ ī Gmj v̄ḡb̄q̄ N̄t̄ī w̄f̄v̄Ē āl̄s̄m̄ t̄n̄t̄q̄
t̄M̄t̄Q̄ | Qr̄- t̄b̄b̄, k̄b̄- īḡt̄S̄ ēūK̄ t̄Ūv̄ L̄j̄ Muovī t̄P̄v̄
t̄K̄t̄ī h̄w̄Q̄ | GgZ̄v̄- t̄q̄ Avt̄M̄ w̄f̄Ē bv̄ w̄t̄q̄, ewo Z̄v̄ī
bv̄ t̄K̄t̄ī dt̄j̄ ī ev̄M̄b̄ Z̄v̄ī Kiv̄ w̄K̄ w̄b̄- v̄Z̄v̄ b̄q̄j̄
Avḡīt̄ ī K̄v̄, Avt̄M̄ Avcv̄ī ewo Z̄v̄ī t̄K̄v̄īb̄ Z̄v̄t̄Z̄ t̄K̄b̄ Avcv̄ī- t̄b̄l̄ |
Avj vni īm̄j̄ t̄ēt̄j̄ t̄b̄l̄, Ggb̄ m̄ḡḡ Avm̄t̄ē h̄L̄b̄ gvbj̄
Z̄v̄n̄v̄3̄ȳ c̄ōt̄ē w̄K̄S̄ Nḡ Kvḡb̄ Kiv̄ n̄t̄, m̄l̄ḡ īv̄L̄t̄ē
w̄K̄S̄ bv̄ t̄L̄t̄q̄- t̄K̄v̄ n̄t̄ (nr̄ xm̄) | w̄K̄ m̄s̄n̄w̄Z̄K̄ NUbw̄!
īm̄j̄ v̄n̄ ēw̄Z̄ t̄m̄b̄ mḡq̄w̄ GLb̄ | GLb̄ gvbj̄ Avj vni
m̄v̄F̄S̄ḡZ̄ī Z̄v̄m̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄- v̄3̄v̄j̄ Ār̄ w̄f̄Ē b̄v̄ ॥L̄v̄b̄ |
0m̄f̄ Z̄v̄ī m̄v̄ēF̄S̄ḡZ̄ī, úK̄ḡ Avn̄K̄ḡ, ms̄ w̄Z̄ mēb̄ Aeb̄Z̄
ḡ-t̄K̄, w̄ēb̄ḡ k̄-v̄q̄ ēīȲ t̄K̄t̄ī w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ | GB Aē- v̄q̄
Avj vni h̄Z̄ŪK̄D̄c̄v̄b̄ Kiv̄ t̄n̄t̄'Q̄ Z̄v̄ī t̄h̄ēt̄ h̄v̄t̄ō Z̄v̄ī
c̄ōv̄ w̄ēk̄ḡ G RbmsL̄v̄ī K̄īȲ- ȳR̄v̄ t̄K̄t̄R̄ Avj vni
Z̄l̄n̄x̄, m̄v̄ēF̄S̄ḡZ̄ī th̄L̄v̄b̄ t̄b̄B̄, Avj vni īm̄j̄ ī ēȲv̄
tḡv̄t̄ēK̄ th̄L̄v̄b̄ Z̄v̄n̄v̄3̄ȳ, m̄l̄t̄ḡī ḡZ̄ Gk̄b̄ō Avḡj̄ |
ēv̄ hv̄t̄, t̄m̄L̄v̄b̄ 'wo, Un̄c̄, c̄m̄m̄ō, t̄R̄ēv̄ī ḡZ̄ Avḡj̄
MpxZ̄ n̄l̄ q̄ī t̄Z̄v̄ c̄k̄B̄ Avt̄m̄ bv̄ |

প্ৰকৃত আলেমদেৱ সম্পর্কে কিছু কথা

Avt̄ḡ k̄t̄ī Āc̄ī Ávbx̄ | c̄l̄K̄ Avt̄ḡ t̄n̄t̄'Q̄b̄ gn̄v̄b̄
Avj vni Zvi GKl̄Ū b̄v̄ḡB̄ t̄n̄t̄'Q̄ '0Av̄j̄ ḡl̄ | Avj vni m̄j̄ō
Ges Avj vni 'xb̄ m̄s̄ūt̄K̄h̄v̄īv̄ Avb̄ AR̄t̄ t̄K̄ī feb̄ Zvi vni
GK c̄l̄K̄ Avt̄ḡ ev̄ Ávbx̄ | h̄w̄l̄ ī Ēz̄@t̄b̄ t̄K̄ēj̄ 'xb̄
m̄s̄ūt̄K̄h̄v̄īv̄ Avb̄ Z̄v̄t̄ īt̄K̄B̄ Avt̄ḡ ej̄v̄n̄, GB avi Ȳ
GK c̄l̄K̄ī AÜZ̄j̄ h̄w̄b̄ t̄n̄v̄K̄, h̄v̄īm̄k̄j̄ Avt̄b̄ m̄b̄, Drm̄
Avj vni t̄t̄K̄ Ávbx̄ ev̄ Gt̄j̄ ḡ AR̄t̄ t̄K̄ī feb̄ Z̄t̄ ī Kt̄qKl̄Ū
'ēl̄k̄ō- v̄K̄t̄ē | GLb̄t̄b̄ Avḡīv̄ c̄l̄K̄ Avt̄ḡ tev̄j̄ t̄Z̄v̄ ēs̄t̄ev̄
Avj vni īm̄j̄ ī Avmn̄v̄ēM̄t̄K̄ hv̄t̄- īt̄K̄ 'qs̄ īm̄j̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄
Gmj vḡ l̄k̄l̄t̄q̄ t̄M̄t̄Q̄, Gmj vtgi Ávbx̄ Z̄v̄t̄ ī t̄P̄t̄q̄ telik̄

Avi Kvi l̄- v̄K̄ī m̄s̄ē b̄q̄ īm̄j̄ ī Avmn̄v̄ēM̄t̄Ȳī c̄ieZ̄z̄z̄
h̄v̄ī Avt̄ḡ t̄n̄t̄Z̄v̄b̄ Z̄v̄t̄- ī P̄w̄l̄ ī K̄v̄R̄ Avmn̄v̄ēt̄ ī
ḡZ̄b̄ t̄n̄t̄Z̄v̄ n̄t̄ | Z̄v̄ bv̄ t̄n̄t̄j̄ h̄Z̄ eo ŪB̄t̄Ū avi X̄b̄ t̄n̄b̄
bv̄ t̄K̄b̄, h̄Z̄ eo Avj t̄L̄j̄ w̄v̄īx̄b̄ t̄n̄b̄ bv̄ t̄K̄b̄ Z̄v̄ī c̄l̄K̄
Avt̄ḡ bb̄ | 1 | c̄l̄K̄ h̄v̄ī Avt̄ḡ Z̄v̄ī KLb̄I | An̄v̄īx̄ n̄t̄eb̄ bv̄, Kvi Ȳ
An̄v̄ī t̄K̄ēj̄ ḡv̄l̄ Avj vni B m̄s̄R̄ | c̄l̄K̄ Avt̄ḡ īv̄ Z̄v̄t̄- ī
m̄w̄ĀZ̄ Ávbx̄L̄b̄ L̄b̄ m̄v̄ḡb̄ ḡt̄b̄ t̄K̄ī feb̄ Ges mēv̄ AZ̄B̄
v̄K̄t̄ēb̄ | Z̄v̄ī w̄b̄t̄R̄- īt̄K̄ KLb̄I B Avt̄ḡ t̄ēt̄j̄ ḡt̄b̄
t̄K̄ī feb̄ bv̄, w̄v̄ēv̄ c̄l̄v̄ī K̄v̄ī- t̄l̄ī K̄v̄ |

2 | Zviv Avj vni `xb weju tKvi RweKv webh tKvi teb
bv| GB Ávb Ab tK t`gv Zviv ubtRt i Cgubx wqZi
terj gtb tKvi teb| Avj x (iv.) tK i mj vj yn ÓAvb
bMixi óvi òterj AvL wqZ tKvi tObJ wZub iK AvRtKi
Avjt gt` i gtZv Zui Ávb weju tKvi RweKv webh
tKvi tZb? RweKv ARtbi Rb wZub Kui i KvR tKvi tZb
Ges huZvi Pwø wctl htei Avv cñZ tKvi tZ wqZ Zui
x RwtZi iVvX gv dvtZgv (iv.) cieñ nñZ Kov cñt
wqZqj | GB Ávb i vni Avj tKB (iv.) Avgiv t`L
wmstn i wejtq Kvtdi i weit`x hq tKvi tZ| Zvi Abb
mnvnK Zvi exi tKt Rb i mj vj yn ZtK Avjt KiW Dcwa
wqZqj b- tmUv tnij Avmv j vn ev Avj vni msn|
mzj i vs whub xtb hZ eo Avjt g ntéb wZub ZZ eo
thixy ntéb|

3| `x̥bi Ávb ihb hZ teik ARb t̥ki teb, wZb ZZ eo
`vbxk n̥teb thgb Aav̥y Lv̥ xRv (iv.), AveyeKi (iv.)
Gmj vg M̥h̥t̥Yi c̥f̥e̥ Zv̥i c̥l̥Z t̥KB H mg̥t̥Ri c̥z̥l̥o̥Z
abx e emv̥q̥ Q̥t̥ b̥ Ajv̥ mi iv̥ wq̥ e̥q̥ f̥Kv̥i t̥Z t̥Kv̥i t̥Z
Zv̥i Ggb w̥i t̥n̥t̥q̥ c̥t̥o̥Q̥i b̥ th, AveyeKi (iv.)
c̥w̥i ev̥t̥i w̥Bt̥ej v̥Kg̥z Lv̥ i R̥j̥t̥zv̥ bv̥ Av̥i Aav̥y
Lv̥ xRvi (iv.) m̥u̥t̥K̥ Hw̥Znw̥m̥Kiv̥ teit̥j _v̥Kb th,
w̥k̥q̥t̥e̥ AveyeZv̥t̥ te w̥Zb e̥Q̥i w̥b̥q̥ Abv̥m̥i i dt̥j w̥Zb
q̥v̥i ZIK Acio̥t̥Z Av̥u̥s̥-nb Ges Gu̥Wb Zui q̥Zi Kri Y|

Aci^tK AtbKvst^tK b c^tZ^t Ávb Ktib|
5| c^tKZ Avtj giv nteb mk^tLj | Avj vni imjt i
úKtgi wKtj Zviv wbtRt itK Ave^t tKvi ivLteb|
Zvt i Rmz nte GKuJ, Zvt i Ggvig nteb GKRb, `xb
(Rxebe^e-) nte GKuJ Zvt i mKtj i j t| I
Dt^tk l nte Awfbø tmv tmf^tQ- msMtg^tgi qua^tg mgMö
c^textZ Avj vni mZ^t `xb c^tZóv Kiv| Zviv tKrbvftéB
Gvgtgi, Avgt i úKg Agvb^t tKvi te bv, úKg nl qui
mt^t mt^t Zviv tmuf^tK ev^tevqb Kivi Rb Smtctq
cot^teb| Zvt i t^t, c^t, mnq^t m^tu^t ewoNi, e emv
ewyR, tLZ-Lvgv^t BZ^tw^t remR^t w^t q Avj vni mZ^t `xb
c^tZóv Kivi Rb `ybqui etK tewi^t q cot^teb, tcot^tbi
w^t K Zwktq t Lteb by^t wKfté RxebUv Avj vni iv^t w^t
DrmM^t Kiv hvq, knk^t nl qui hvq GuvB nte Zvt i
Rxe^tbi GKgv^t evmbv (Utter Desire for death).
thgb imjt vni KvO t^tK Gmj vtgi Ávb ARB
tKvi Qtj b Lvt^t (iv)| whb Rvñij qtZi AÜKvi
t^tK tewi^t q Gtm Avj vni iv^t w^t Ggbfté emnM^t
ntf^tq Qtj b thb GK cPÉ So (Cyclone)| Gmj vtgi
k^t| t^t Dci AvvNz nvbri Rb wZl^t th Zfj vgv^t
tKvi g^t tKvi Qtj b Zv KLbI tKvi ex^t Ktib w^t j^t L
j^t L m^tkv^tZ `mtb i tivgub cvim ewnbx KLbI Zt^tK
GZUKi nePw^t Z tKvi jZ c^tv^t w^t|

6 | tkIK Kdi, tdmK BZ'w̄ t̄k Ggbfirte tnRiZ
tKvitē A ꝑ G. w̄ t̄k Ggb NYvfti c̄z̄l̄vb t̄Kvitē th
c̄q̄vRtb Zvi Rxeb h̄fē [thgb: mgvBqv (iv:), Bqvtmi
(iv:), tej yj (iv:)], bv t̄l̄t̄q̄ vKfe, AeYDq̄ 'w̄t̄'
c̄w̄Z n̄te, Zv̄t̄ i Dct̄ ubh̄Zt̄bi ÷x̄ t̄v̄ vi t̄P̄j̄ t̄e
Zej tkIK Kdt̄i m̄t̄ Aut̄cm̄ t̄Kvitē bv|
gnvbxer th mn̄vexiv i m̄j̄ i Kv̄o t̄k K̄l̄v̄ M̄b̄Y t̄Kvit̄
Gmj̄ v̄t̄gi Aut̄j̄ t̄n̄t̄q̄oF̄j̄ b Z̄t̄ i Pm̄l̄ GBme ēlk̄t̄o
mgx̄ i gn̄q̄x̄ iOj̄ i A P̄ t̄t̄L̄i w̄l̄q̄ t̄n̄j̄ AvR Avt̄j̄ g
tej̄ t̄Z Avgt̄ i mgvgt̄ t̄mB Avmn̄v̄t̄ i Rxeb I Pm̄l̄
t̄f̄m̄ l̄t̄v̄ bv, t̄f̄m̄ l̄t̄v̄ i teīt̄oī q̄m̄ v̄l̄k̄l̄Z iK̄o
agē emvqx̄ k k̄b̄ḡl̄ĒZ gl̄ḡej̄, h̄f̄ i t̄k Avj̄ v̄ni i m̄j̄
teit̄ t̄Q̄b̄, 0Avm̄q̄t̄bi ubh̄P̄ me ꝑb̄K̄a c̄v̄ȳl̄o

যুক্তি-প্রমাণের নিরীখে ধর্মব্যবসা

GLb † Lv hvK Zv† i GB tckv hv³i wePt*i* KZUv
tUKmB] aqRxex† i GKw eo Astki tckv gmiR† i
GgvgiZ Kiv† Ggvg ktai A_@tbZv tnij† i GB Kw_Z
Ggvg MtYi tbZtZj ciwva bvgtRi mgtqi 8/10 wgbtUi
gfa B migve x cKZct†i Zviv gmR³ KwgUi
feZbfy³ KgPrix gvt i Avi Zviv th cWP i qv³ bvgtR
cwotg UvKv tbb Zvi ths³KZv Kx? bvgtR covtZ i
cotZ hv Rvbv Aiek'K Zv Ggvg mtne thgb Rvb, bb,
gym xMYi Zi-B Rvb; Ggvtg i hZUKz mqg e q na,
gym x† i ZZUKz mqgB e q na], gym x† i bvgtR cov
di, Ggvtg i Zv cWP tnij gym x† i bvgtR
Pvl qv-cv! qv Avj vni Kv!Q, cPvst! Ggvtg i bvgtR
Pvl qv-cv! qv Avj vni Kv!Q bq! Zvi teZb eU tnij
GavavZi eu!

GLv^tb tkI bq, Avj wni c^mwi tNvI Yv Abhvq, hviv
atg^p wnbqg tbb, Ztⁱ t^cQtb bvgvRl nq bv| Avj wni
tgvtgbtⁱ tK Ztⁱ i AbmjY tKvi tZ wbta tKvⁱ
w tqtQb hvitZ tKv^tbv^ft^eb GB `x^b tKv^tbv cjtⁱ wntZ
tkYxi Awef^f tnt^tZ bv cjtⁱ | Avj wni etj b, ØAbmjY I
AvbM^t Ki Ztⁱ i hviv tZvg^t i wbKU t^tK tKv^tbv
gR^t M^tY Kti bv Ges tn` vqvz c^mb [mjv B^tqwmB-21]
m^tzis hviv Ztⁱ i tcQtb bvgvR^t wnt^tb Zviv Avj wni

úKg Agyb tKvi tqb |
imj (t) I Zui mrvnevMY Avj vni xb Kvtqgi msMöt
wbRt i tkI maf UKz e q tKvti wbtkl tnvqtQb, Ggb
wK wbRt i RiebI DrmM® tKvti tMtQb | cVysfi
AvRtKi Avtj g bgavixMY I cxi iv tmB Gmj vg wewu
tKvti A cmaus i cwno MotQb, GgbwK AtbziKi kvb-
kIKZ, TvrKxq nuj Pj tgwmj ev kvmt i l vni gvbvq |
Zvt i Abmwix KvDtK hLb tKvi Awb t fK t Ltzq t i qv
nq, th GB ag emv A%a ZLb Zviv ckaKtib, Ztnvntj
Zviv Lteb Kr? cku wbVysB eyxnib Ges Avj vni
úKtgi Dci AbmwKvi PPP thtnZz nvig tKvi tqb
Avj vn, Zb Zviv Kx Lteb G ckuJi Avj vntKb Kiv
i Kvi | Zviv Kx Lteb Avi Kx Lteb bv Zv tKvi AWtb
ewY AVtQ- Avj vn hv wKQ nvj vj tKvti tqb ZvB Lteb
eZyrtb Zviv Kx LvtQb, Gi cwi YwZ Kx - Zvöf
tKvi AWtb mnR-mij fvte ej v tnvqtQb th Zviv Av b
LvtQb (evKviv 174) | Avct -ect tKutb Dcavqsf bv
vKtj (i ay cuy euPtbvi Rb hZUKz i Kvi) nvig
tNwM Z g , i Ki, gZ ci BZ'w mvgwK fvte Lvl qv
mjhvM Avj vn w tqfQb (evKviv 173) wKs ag KtqP
wibqg MftYi mjhvM wLb tKutb Kufj B t b wb; eis
hvi v Zv tKvi te Zvt i weftq wLb teftj tqb, Zvt i K

Zv^b cve[†] tKvi^b eb bv, Zv^t i w^t K ZvKv^b eb bv Ges
Zv^t i^t K w^b gg^s kw^{-w} teb^t GLV^b Abt^b vcvq
tn^t q^t tKvi^t j^t Qgv Kivi tKv^b bv c^t Zk^b gn^b Avj w^t
t^t b^b eis mKj^t tg^t qb^t i^t KB w^b mv^t tn^t tkt^t gvt^t
Nv^t u Qm^t q^t c^t o nv^t j^t t^t vRM^t i i mUv^t bi w^t R
w^t tq^t Qb, gmv^t AMY hv tKvi^t v^t Kb^t t^t Kvi^t Awb: 62:
Rg^t Aw-10] Zv^t v^t K Lv^t eb G Avq^t Z Zv^t B w^t K v^t Rb
tiv^t q^t Q^t GB x^t bi w^t bgq msuvs^t th Avq^t Z w^t D^t L
tKvi^t j^t vg, Ggb Avi^t eu A^t d, tm^t j^t Zv^t M^t cb
Kt^t b^t GB m^t z^t M^t cb I x^t bi w^t bgq M^t Y c^t h^t
Avj w^t n^t K tnv^t, 0Zv^t Av b Qov w^t QOB Lv^t b^t, A^t f
Zv^t hv-B Lq^t Zv^t B Av t^t K^t q^t Z^t i w^t b Avj w^t Zv^t i
t^t K^t p^t Z^t tKvi^t eb bv, Zv^t i m^t h^t K^t v^t fej^t teb bv,
cve[†] t^t Kvi^t eb bv^t ci Kvi^t Zv^t i t^t Kv^t bv Ask Kb^t B
Zv^t i Rb^t gg^s kw^{-t} iv^t q^t Q^t [3: m^t Ggi^t b: 77]
Ggb Kt^t Wi mveavbevY^t Avj w^t Avi tKv^t bv Aciv^t
t^t D^t P^t V^t tKvi^t tQb w^t K?
Avj w^t n^t me bex-i m^t MYB ag^t em^t q^t we^t x^t K^t w^t
Ae^t v^t b^t tq^t Qb Ges Zv^t i c^t ej^t we^t i waZv^t l m^t x^t
tn^t q^t Qb^t Gi Ab^t Zg Kvi^t y^t bex i m^t iv Zv^t i GB
ag^t em^t K w^t b^t x^t tev^t tNv^t Y^t tKvi^t tQb, hvi d^t j^t Zv^t
i^t R^t t^t vRM^t e^t U^t Auk^t vq^t k^t w^t Z^t tn^t q^t bex i my^t f^t i
we^t x^t c^t c^t Z^t tiva M^t o Zt^t tQb^t bex-i m^t MY c^t q^t
mKj^t B Zv^t i R^t Z^t D^t i^t K^t GK^t w^t avai^t Y K^t
tev^t tQb th, Awg tZvg^t i Kt^t Q^t tKv^t bv w^t bgq Pv^t bv,
Avgi w^t bgq t^t vR^t Avj w^t Kt^t Q^t Gu^t ej^t vi D^t t^t
tn^t Q^t, Zv^t hv Zv^t i mgv^t b^t D^t vcb t^t Kvi^t tQb Zv^t
w^t f^t R^t m^t, nK^t G^t Z^t w^t vi tKv^t bv gk^t y^t tb^t K^t Y^t
c^t Z^t w^t w^t D^t i^t K^t c^t y^t w^t Z^t Ges Zv^t Z^t gvt^t i tKv^t
bv tKv^t bv c^t w^t e^t t^t v^t K^t bex-i m^t MY th tKv^t bv c^t w^t e^t
t^t v^t w^t i j^t t^t K^t R^t tKvi^t tQb bv tmU^t tevS^t bv^t R^t B^t
Dc^t t^t v^t K^t w^t tev^t tZ^t w^t bgq M^t Y^t bv K^t Zv^t i
m^t Z^t Zv^t GK^t w^t i v^t c^t y^t |

ag̑ em̑t̑q̑ wȇt̑x̑ bex̑im̑j̑ t̑ i K̑w̑b̑ f̑ng̑K̑v̑ȋ w̑K̑ȏz̑
wȇȇy̑ c̑ȇt̑ t̑K̑v̑ȋ ð̑Ȃt̑b̑ ȇw̑Z̑ t̑n̑q̑t̑q̑l̑ ȏ th̑gb̑:
1| b̑t̑n̑ (Av.) Gȋ t̑n̑l̑ Y̑: t̑n̑ Avg̑ȋ m̑c̑ȏv̑q̑! Gȋ
c̑ȋȇt̑Z̑Avg̑ t̑Z̑g̑t̑ ȋ w̑b̑K̑ ab̑ m̑ȗ` P̑b̑ bv̑| Avg̑ȋ

cwi klgK Avj vni wbKU | [mjv ú`-29, mjv i Aviv - 109, mjv BDbjn - 72]
2| út` i (Av:) tNvI Yv: tn Avgvi m=c0vq! Avg Gi cwi etZ@tZvgv` i wbKU tKvibv gRji PvB bv| Avgvi cwi klgK Zui B wbKU whib Avgvikt MJó tKvif@b| tZvgv@K Zejl eS@tZ tPov tKvi te bv? [ú`-51, mjv i Aviv - 127]
3| mtjvn (Av:) Gi tNvI Yv: Avg tZvgv` i wbKU Gi Rb` tKvibv cwi klgK PvB bv| Avgvi gRji RMZmgtni cíZcvj tKi wbKU fivqtQ | [i qvi-145]
4| j tZi (Av:) tNvI Yv: Gi Rb` Avg tKvibv gRji PvBbv| Avgvi gRji RMZmgtni cíZcvj tKi wbKU i tq@t | [i qvi-164]
5| tkvqtei (Av:) tNvI Yv: Avg Gi Rb` tZvgv` i wbKU tKvibv g@ PvB bv| Avgvi gRji RMZmgtni cíZcvj tKi wbKU i tq@t | [i qvi-180]
6| tgivn@S (:) Gi cíZ Avj vni úKg:
K. Ges Zug Zit` i wbKU tKvibv gRji we tKvi bv| GB evYx tZv wekRM@tZi Rb` Dct` k gvi | [BDmd - 104]
L. ej! Avg Gi Rb` tZvgv` i wbKU tKvibv cwi klgK PvB bv| Ges hviv mg_v we Kti Avg Zit` i j f@ bB | [mv - 86]
M. Zit` i tKB (bext` i tKB) Avj vni mrct_ cwi Pwj Z tKvif@b| mz@is Zug Zit` i c_ Abym@Y Kti; ej! Gi Rb` Avg tZvgv` i KvtQ tKvibv gRji PvB bv | [AvbAvg - 90]
N. ej! Avg Gi weibgtq tZvgv` i KvO t_k tc@- ftv@j vevm I tm@snv @C@envi e ZxZ Ab` tKvibv gRji PvB bv | [i v - 23]
0. Avg Zit` i tK w tq@ Dct` k, wKš Zviv Dct` tK _tK g@ wntf tbqj A ev Zug wK Zit` i wbKU tKvibv cíZ` wb PvI ? tZvgv@ cíZcvj tKi cíZ` wbB tZv tkb Ges wZwb tkb tki thk` vZv | [23: mjv i tgivn@bgb | 71-72]
P. Zte wK Zug Dnvt` i wbKU cwi klgK Pt@Qv hv I iv GKIJ p@ fevS@gtb Kti ? [52: mjv i Zi : 40]
mz@is tKvi 0Avtbi fvl gtZ `xtbi, atg@ tKvibv KvR tKvi be x i m@i iv thgb cwi klgK M@Y tKvi zB bv, tZqib Zit` i D@y@i Rb` i cwi klgK M@Y Kivi `ea bq@

ধর্মব্যবসার বিরুদ্ধে রসূলালহর কয়েকটি বাণী

Ayj vni i mij I Zui RvwZi gta" thb ag@ emvax
cfi wnz tkYx MwRtq DVtZ bv cvti tmRb" wZib
Zui Avmnwt i tK evi evi mZK©tKvti tMtQb|
Devq` v web mtgZ (iv.) wQtj b Avmnwt e mdclvi
AšfP GK mvnwx| ZufK i mij vj vn tKtbtv GK
tMvt i tj vKt` i tK tKvi ØAvb wKtVn w tZ tcØY
tKvti wQtj b| tmB tMvt i GKRb e w³ Devq` vtK
(iv.) Ayj vni iv` vq tRvn` Kivi Dfti tK` GKwU
abK I Zxi Dcnvi w tqi wQtj b| Devq` (iv.)
i mij vj vni i evti wdti Gtm hLb tmB Zxi I abK
ZufK t Lvtj b ZLb i mij vj vn teuj tj b, Øhw Zog
Av. tbi Zxi Mj vq RvwZ nI qv cQ Ktiv Zutntj
Zog GUv MØY KtiwO (Avey vD.)

AZ^z- i^z Zcγ^z NUbv m^z n tbB | Devq`vn (iv:)-
tK tKvi ØAvb **W**Qv † I qui **W**ebgtq th Dcnvi W
† I qv tn^vfqnQj tmUv tKvtbv A_R^zlo bq, e^vW^z

e'enhy@Kytib e'1 bq | tmUv tn@Q Avj vni i iv - vg
tRnv@ e'enhy i Rb" GKu A- j A_P tmB A- j
MAY Kivl wbu x tn@q tMj, tKej wbu x B bv,
tmUv AvtLiu@Z Av tbi Zxi tn@q MAY Kvi xi e'K
weate GB Kvi tY th, wzb tmUv MAY tKu@ntj b
tKvi @Avb wk@q v t I qui weibgtq | Ggb NUbv Avi |
AvtQ | i my ij vni GB K_vl ci `x@bi Avb wk@q v
w tq A _DcvR@bi tKvtb c_ tLj v tivBj wk? Zv
mtEi eZ@y@bi weKZ Gmj vtg cqmv Qovw wKO@ nq
bv, gy P vd@bI cqmv w tZ nq! tgjy @` i wkI
A _P Zvj te-Gtj g t_ tK i i " Kti ci@i Kvtgj,
MvDm KZe, gp@w, kvql, Auj wq@MY cqmv e'ZxZ
tKDB ag@Kg@Ktib bv | i ay ZvB bq, Zvi v th
gibl tK Gmj vg t_ tK mwi tq i vL@Z Pvq 'Ges ag@K
c|R tKvi i m@ut` i gwj K tn@Z Pvq tmUvI
Avj vni Rwb@tq w tq@Qb my úófvl vq | wzb
tev@ tQb, Otn tgw@gbMY! Avtj g | mwd@ i

(Anevi I tivnevb) gta eūmsL'K tZvgv i m̄u' Ab uqfute tfvM tKv̄i tPvj tQ Ges Aij vni c t tK gubeRwz tK vdu tq i vL tQ (mvj ZI ev 34) - wKfute vdu tq i vL tQ D vni Y tfc GKwJ nv x̄m D t̄ L tKv̄i tQ bex Kixg (mv) ZvetKi ht̄x i erm̄ti GKwJ tLRi et̄ tñj vb w tq tj tKw M̄tK mt̄x ab tKv̄i tev jy b- 0Avng wK tZvgv i tK mtevEg e w̄3 I wbKazg e w̄3 c wPq c̄vb tKv̄i e? mtevEg tmB e w̄3 th tq Ak; A ev Dto Avt̄i vny tKv̄i A ev c et̄ R MgbwMgb tKv̄i gZy chs-Avj vni ct̄ KvR tKv̄i hvq I tRnv tKv̄i tZ v̄tKj Avi wbKazg e w̄3 tnj tmb cvcm̄3 e w̄3 th tKv̄i 0Avb gvRx tZj v̄l qvZ Kt̄i wks Gi tKv̄ib Avt̄ k- wbt̄l tai ct̄z a t̄c Kt̄i bv I Zv cjb Kt̄i bv tQ (AveymC Ly ix t tK Avng) | Gmj vtgi mefkō c̄j vi Avj vni t tL tQb hviv Avj vni iv tq ht̄x knx nb Zt̄ i Rb | A_P GB Avt̄j g I jgvij in Gmj vtgi th Avng w̄i i m̄t̄ enr tKv̄ibv RloZ thgb tRnv tKzj BZ w̄i tmb KvR w̄i Zv i wbt̄RiV Kt̄ib bv, G w̄i wbt̄q i qvRI Kt̄ib bv, G w̄i i c̄m̄z Zv i h̄fZg Gwot̄q hvb | Zv i mij tKv̄i tKv̄i 0Avb tZj v̄l qvZ Kt̄ib e tU, wks Gi Avt̄ k wbt̄l a gubri tKv̄ib c̄qvrB teva Kt̄ib bv | Kvi Y Zv i tZj v̄l qvZ Kt̄ib Avj vni Zid t tK c̄z A t̄i A t̄i k tbKx Ges gubt̄l i Zid t tK Pwn v gwdk A_ oj vt̄i Avkvq | Gt̄ i Awefhei fweI 0Yx i mij v̄n 1400 eQi Avt̄MB tKv̄i tM̄Qb wZb tefj tQbN 0v u ermi ct̄i GK j tj vK Awefz nte hviv muj vñ&wii Z vñ tKv̄i te Ges tq Kc̄eEmga Pwi Zv tKv̄i Rb e - wKt̄e Zv i aysm I tMgivmñZ wbcwZ Z nte AZtci GK j tj vt̄i Awefte tnu te hviv tKv̄i 0Avb gRj tZt̄j v̄l qvZ tKv̄ite (Kiyi) wks tKv̄i 0Avb Zt̄ i KEt̄ k Awzg Kt̄ite bv (AveymC Ly ix t tK Avng) | Bt̄Zvcet̄Avng i t̄L tq Gtm̄Q fh, m̄wZB i mij vñ i we vq M̄t̄Yi 60/70 eQi ct̄i GB RvZi D t̄l k PzvN Nt̄u Ges Ggb GK j tj vK D̄sñi gta m̄o nq hviv xbK c̄w @ - t̄eenvi tKv̄i tZ Avi t̄i Kt̄i | tKv̄i 0Avb Zt̄ i KEt̄ k Awzg Kt̄ite bv A t̄i tKv̄i 0Avb Zv i c̄p̄i wks Gi Avt̄ k wbt̄l a ggp_ Zt̄ i ü tq c̄lek tKv̄ite bv

GLv**b** t**Kl** **bq** mviv c*w*₁ exi nvRvi nvRvi gv` lmvq
j` **Tl** j` **Ql** t**Kvi** 0Avb fndR A_ **gl** -y t**Kvi**
vKb Z*t* i c*lvb* D*t* k*b* v*K* Gi weibgtq
R*me*Kv w*be*n Kiv Ges ev`-e*t* Z*viv* Gu*B* t**Kvi**
vKb i **gv** vb gvtm Z*vivi* myv vn K*tqg* K*vibv*
mgq i **ZgZ** B*Uv* w*F*D w*bq* G*Kytmi* Rb Avg*t* i
t` **tk** Ges Ab`*b* t` **tkl** t**Kvi** 0Av*bi* nv*dRt* i
w*bqyM* t` Iqv nq| Z*viv* A*w*₂ ^Z t**Kvi** 0Avb
t*Zj* v*l* q*Z* t**Kvi** **vKb** G*t* i c*ht*₂ i my v*wni*
G*Kw*aK f*ue* l`*Yx* nv`*xm* M*S*, w*j* **Z** c*lv* q*hvq*,
GLv*b* G*Kw*J D*tj* L t**Kvi** 0*A* v*bvm* (iv) etj b*NGK* v
Avg*viv* GK` j t*vK* GK`*t***b** mgte*Z* i*lj* vg| Avg*t* i
g*ta* Av*ie*, Ab*vi* e, K*o*v*z* I t*kZv*z** t*KYxi* t*j* v*KB*
0*ij* | GB Ae`*vq* bex K*ixg* (mv) Avg*t* i w*o*KU
Av*Mgb* t**Kvi** te*vj* t*j* b, **Zvg**i*v* tm*SfV*₂ *Yv*
c*wi* f*eo*₂ Z t*vqj* 0*fZvg*i*v* Av*vni* t*KZve* t*Zj* v*l* q*Z*
t**Kvi** **vKv** t*Zvg*i*v* i g*ta*, Av*vni* i my e*Zqmb*
t*vqj* 0*b* | A` i f*ue* i*Z* g*vb*₁ i w*o*KU G*Bi*₂ C*GK*
h*qvqb* Av*mte*, h*Lb* Z*xii* dj K w*Ksev* ^E thi*c*

mi j I tmvRv Kiv nq, tj vKiv Zv (tKvi ØAvb
tZj vI qvZtK) wK tmbfC mij I tmvRv tKvi te l
Zviv 'Z tZtj vI qvZ tKvi wbRt i cwi klgK
Av vq tKvi te Ges thtnZz Zviv cwi klgK Av vq
tKvi te ZtB Zt i Zt i vej *mn nte bv|Ø (Avbvm
Getb gwj K (iv) tK Avng))

gmwRt i GgvgMY Avhvb w tZ I gmiR` cwi @vi
iV L tZ Abvbm teva Ktib, ZvB tgvqvhthq AvtQb |
wZb gmwR` t Lv-i bv, cq-cwi @vi iV Lb, Avhvb
t b; AZtci Ggvg mvne uRiv t tK tevi tq Gtm
5/10 wgbtUi Rb bvgvR covb! GB tgvqvhthb t i
tej vZt i mtj i ukj tivqtQl I mgvib web Avej
Avm (iv.) etj b, AvgvK imy Avgv tMrt i Avgxi
wbhy³ tKvi tevij tjb, ØZig Zt i tbZvI Zig
Zt i gta e³ Zg e³ w³ i cL j t tL tbh tm
tZvgv AvbM Z tKvi tZ cti Ges Ggb GKRb
tgvqvhthb wbhy³ tKvi, th Avhvb wnbgtq gRji
Mñy tKvi te bv| (Avey vD, tbtvqz kixd)
Avhvb wnbgtq hw gRji tbtvq wbwl x nq,
bvgvRi GgvgZi wnbgtq wKfite wmx tntfZ cti?

tnehej Zt i cL ZvI Ggvg Rbve tgvvnw³
evgvRx Lub cbv Avj vni qq Avj vni mZ xb
cLZ i fctK wbR ü fq Dcj wa tKvi tQb Ges beki
DwZ unmtre tmJtK gvbewZi mgvtb cLkv
tKvi tQb ZtB tnehej Zt i cL ZvI ci t tK
ZtK Ges Zui Abmvix tKtK GB wKZ atq³
Avtj g I jvgv i cL Zt i tKtK tnehej
tntfQl GUv wekbezi mpmn wekbez (:) tevij
tMtQb th, GB xb fiel tZ hLb wKZ nte ZtB
th fq bv tKvi wntq xb cLZ i fctK cL vj
tKvi te Zvi 'vb (iRv) bekt i vbi tPq gvt
GK iRv wbPz nte Ab nv xtm ej v AvtQ Zvi
ml que (cy) GKKo knit i mgvib nte tKvKi Avj
nvj fj jvnl Zte Avgv PvB G RvZi mZ wbô
Avtj g I jvgv i Kj Ng fvOKi Zvivl Avj vni
cLZ Zt i cZvKvZtj HK ex tnbv Zt i
cL Z Avgv i K v tntfQ:

AvR GB nZfW^M R^wZmn mg^-gybeRwZ tki K I
Kd^ti W^te AvQ, Avj vni mve^fSgZi ev` w^tq
Zv, tZi mve^fSgZi tgfb wbqt^tQ A_P Avj vñ GB
D^dgm^tK tk^tZg D^dgm tevj tQb (miv Ggivb
110) | Avcbvi vñugyb ^wKQyA_ ^jutfi Rb Atb i
gl^tv^tc^tl^tx tn^tq tQJ tn^tq ^wKfeb bv| GB nZfW^M
R^wZtK HK ex tKv^ti vñug^tbi w^tK G^mmtq wb^tq
hvl qui ` w^tqZi Avcbv^t i I AvQ| Zv, tZi cRvix v
gtb Kt^t Avcbv^t i tK At^t ^p ve^tbg^tq Zv^t i
c^to^t gZ d^tZqv^t t^t qv^tbv huq c^tg^tv^tc^tl^tx hvv
nq Zv^t i Avi tgi "E tevj tZ ^wKQy_ ^tK bv| mZ
I b^tutqi ct^tl^t, Ab^tutqi ve^tfx Zviv fevk + G, tZ
cv^ti bv| eo tKv^tbv tKv^tebx Kivi AwZ^tK k^tu^t
Zviv nwi^tq td^tj^t K^tav Avcbviv GB R^wZi
Kj utY, gybeZvi Kj utY age^temu cui Z^tM tKvi b
Ges ^tl^t z^t ^tefj, g^tz^tetiva Z^tM tKv^ti Z^tl^t i
Dt^ti HK ex tn^tvb GB KuR tKvi tZ ^wmtg
Avcbv^t i tK nq^tZv ^wKQyA_ ^Ro mn tKvi tZ tn^tz
cv^ti, Zey fq ct^teb bv| Avj vni Dt^ti Zv^t qv^tvj
ti tL nvng DcvR^t eU tKvi b^tl^t wb^toQb Avj vñ
Avcbv^t i tK D^tEg ti t^th^tki e^t ve^- tKvi t^tfeb
Ges Avcbv^t i y^tqv^t I Av^tLivZ^tK my i tKvi t^tfeb|

ମୃତ-ଜାନାୟା-ଦାଫନ ଏବଂ ସ୍ଥବସା

Gg Awgbj Gmj vg

gZzi mqq Kvjt gv ev ZI ev co^ttbv:
cL^uKZ ev N^obq AvKw^{sk} gZi Qov mrvai Yfite hLb
gvbj gZzi 0vi c^os-^ct^o ZLb e^{sv} hvq th, GB e^w³ i
Rxeb c^oxc ^WKQ^zYi gta ^Wt^f hte^z ZLb Avgit i
mgu^r R ⁿW Kti tgjy ^Wi tW^k Avb^v nq, LZg co^ttbv
nq, evi evi ZI ev co^ttbv nq, Kvjt gv co^ttbv nq
BZ^w | GLvtbI tgjy ^Wi e^eemvi 0vi D^b³, Zivv GB
Rⁱ Ae^ug ggt^{fe} ^W³ R^btⁱ t^k mu^sp^v I mnvbfvZ
W^tZ Gtm bvb^v i Kg Ru^u I Ki^Wb LZtgⁱ K^v ej^j b, hu
co^tj tⁱMx nvqz^vK^j my^v tn^tq hte^z Avi nvqz^v
vK^j Rvb^vZi m^oNy ^W^tZ g^vgⁱ tKvjt ^Wa L^vl qu
w^ki i gtZv N^gjt^g hte^z A^P i m^j i mrvex Zuj nv Betb
evi tⁱMv^uS-tn^tq ^W^bZt^k t^L^tZ Am^t b Ges
tej tj b, OAwg ^t^L^tZQ Zvnvi gZi Avmb^v m^z i v^s
t^kZvgv Avgut^k msev^v ^WI Ges (vd^tb) ZvovZwo
t^kWⁱ I t^kBbv, t^kBv tgym^tj gy jk jk Zvnvi cwi evⁱ i
gta AvUK ivLw D^uPZ b^tn (^um^vBb Betb I qvn l qvn i v^t
t^t^k tgym^tj g) | 0 i m^j i GB evYx t^t^k Avgiv ^WK^tV^v
^W^tZ cwi ^W^bDc^vZ mrvex i tej tj b bv th,
Zuj nv^tK ZI ev c^WKiv^v, t^kZvgv KtqKRb wgt^v Zvi
Rb^v I qk^v I qk^v LZq co ev Ab^v ^WKQ^vKi |

LZg cov̄tb:
Gen gZii c̄ti t̄zlo&Rlo t̄Kv̄ti i i " t̄n̄tq h̄q t̄Kvi ūAvb
LZg, Zvn̄j LZg, t̄ vq̄ i BZ w i | GB tevKvi
-M̄ememvKvix tḡy i | Zu t̄ i cf̄nev̄šZ Gmj vgcš
gvbly t̄ i K t̄K eſ̄t̄re th, i m̄j Ges Zui m̄nvexMY KL̄tb
Kv̄ti gZii c̄ti Rvbhvi Āf̄M Zvi Rb" t̄Kvi ūAvb kixd
LZg t̄Kv̄ti ev Ab" t̄Kib LZg ctol t̄ vq̄ Kt̄ib bvb

ZyQov mravi Y Ávtb Ártv GkU w lq tevSvi K_v th,
ctiv tKvi ÁAvb kixd hLb coTz hq ZLb t' Lw hvq
tKvi ÁAvb e emvi K_v Ártv GB gZ e w3iU wK GLb
e emv tKvi tq? tKvb KvR tKvi tj Rvbz ev Rvnvbtg hte
tm K_v cov tnq"O, GB gZ e w3iU wK GLb tmB KvR
wbtqwRZ Ártv? weevn i K_v Dtz L Ártv, GB gZ e w3iU
wK ZLb weevn tKvi tq? hxi wbt R_wj cov tnq"O, GB
gZ e w3iU wK ZLb hq tKvi tq? tZgb Avi I ÁtBk
AvtBk w lq tKvi ÁAvb mbibzK Ártv hvi mtzg gZ
tj tKvi tKvb meúKB tbBj H mg -K_v tj v AbRtb
cto gtZi Rb t' qvq tKvi tj Zvi wK DcKvi nt? myZivs
GLvbtI tKvi ÁAvb ev Abvb Lztgi gva tg tgjw t i
e emv Povš- hv gZtK vdtbi ÁvtBk cwi tKva tKvi tZ
nq bZev gy Pth Rvnvbtg hte!

tKD hLb GtšKjy tKvi te ZLb Zvi -Rbiv tkvKM-
nṭe, KvbuKwJ fKvi te, th gvbl Uvi mvt_ eū eQi
AvZewnZ tKvi j ug tm AvR t-fK Avgt i qitS vKte
bv Zvi Rb -fL Avmṭe, bv cvl qui Kō Avmṭe, Zvi mvt-
kZ mnmb -qZ Ruoṭq AvtQ hv gbṭk Avi I tevk tkvKM-
tKvi te GUvB -fWveK | GB tkvK, KvbuKwJ KZUkzch-
Kiv hṭe Zvi mgjt i Lvl imjt i nv x̄m t lqv AvtQ
imj tevj tQb, 0fm Avgt i -j fv bṭn, th (gjZi
tkvK) Avcb ḡl ḡEtj KvNvZ Kti, Rvgvi Kj vi d̄vo
Ges Rvtnjw qitZi nv-ūZvK b̄vq nv-ūZvK Kti
(Ave`j vn Beṭb gwmD- t-fK tgvFidK Avj vBtñ) 0
A_P Avgt i mgjtR hLb tKD guv hvq ZLb Zvi
AvZq-q- -Rb cvov-cfZ tekiv Mj vtQto w tq vPRKvi
tKvI, bvby i Kg ejj Avl wotq, wtfvbei Kg fiwgvq, GtK
Acii i Mj v Ruoṭq Abi i Kg GK cwiṭek mjt Kti hv
Gmjv vg KLtbv mg. Kti bvL G t-pfI Avgt i Dchj³
Ki Yxq wK Zvi nv x̄m Dtj wL AvtQ th, 0Avj vn Zvqj y
etj b, tKb tgvgtgb ev vi Rb Avgvi vBku RvbeZ
e ZnZ tKb c̄j vi tbBN hLb Avig Zvnvi `yqvi
wcfiRbṭK DVvBqv j B Avi tm mI qit ei Avki i vtL
(Aveyūivqin i vt t-fK tevLvi x) 0

Gevi Ptj Rvbvhv I `vd̄tbi cōwz| Avj vñ c̄w̄t̄
tKvi ðArb i mj tK D̄t̄l k̄ tKt̄i tevj t̄Qb th, ðDr̄t̄ i
(tḡbvh̄dKt̄ i) ḡta Kvn̄t̄i ḡZz nBt̄ Z̄ig KL̄tbv Dnvi
Rb Rvbvhv m̄v j̄l c̄w̄t̄e bv Ges Dnvi Kei c̄w̄t̄
`w̄b̄t̄e bv (ZI ev 84) | 0 A_P Avḡt̄ i mḡt̄Ri bvgavi x
tḡmjt̄ gMY ḡt̄L Avj vñi mKj K_v D'PvI Y I `Kvi
tKvi f̄j I K̄t̄R Avj vñi úKt̄gi weciiz, GgbilK Rxeb
c̄w̄Pj bvi t̄q̄t̄ Avj vñi úKq̄t̄K m̄w̄ȳev w̄ t̄q̄ w̄b̄t̄Ri
gbMov gZev w̄ t̄q̄ Rxeb c̄w̄Pj bv Kt̄i | ḡt̄l i K_v Avi
ev eWeK KiR GKB bv nt̄j tm th tḡbvh̄dK GUr mevB
Rvbh̄ Ges `Kvi Kt̄i | K̄S Rvbvhv m̄q̄ mwavi Y
gibyl t̄z etub Gmj tḡi avi KeinK tḡj vi l̄ Aej xj vq
i agv̄l `w̄b̄q̄vex KQz At̄ P t̄j t̄f GB me Rvbvhvq w̄b̄t̄R
AskMöY Kti Ges Ab̄t̄ i t̄K Avn̄vB Rvbvq, tḡmjt̄ g bv
tn̄t̄j I GGUv ḡZz vkt̄K tḡmjt̄ g tevj `K̄wz t̄q̄l
B`wbs Avevi hȳ tn̄t̄q̄d AgK eo Avt̄j g, AgK
Avj vgv, AgK ḡp̄wz BZ w̄ aut̄Pi wekI Yhȳ
tḡj t̄q̄l i t̄K w̄ t̄q̄ Rvbvhv c̄w̄t̄bv | h̄t̄Z gZ ev̄i Rb
RvbvZ Aeawi Z tn̄t̄q̄ hvq |

-KwA vq:

Rvbvhvi mqg gZ e^w³‡K mgv‡b ti‡L Dcw⁻Z‡ i t‡K
`‡Kw‡ Av vq Kiv nq th, 0GB tj vKwJ tKgb wj?0
Dcw⁻Z mevB etj th, 0fv‡j v wQj0| A_P GB we‡tq
tevLvx I tgwm‡j g kix‡dI nv`x‡m cVq hvq tKvb
tgwm‡j g gZ e^w³‡K 4/3/2 Rb RxeZ tgwm‡j g e^w³
hw fv‡j v tev‡j mw¶† t q Zte Z‡K Avj wn gvd tKv‡i
t b| GLv‡b i my k‡a eenvi tKv‡i tQb 0fgv‡j g0| A_P
eZg‡b mgv‡Ri Rvbvhvq nvRvi tj v‡K Dcw⁻‡Ktj I
Z‡t i tKDB 0fgv‡j g0 bq| Kvi Y Zviv tKDB Avj wn
t lqy Rxbe e⁻v g‡t b w, tg‡t bQ ¹/₄‡t j i t l qy
MYZs_i mgvRZs_iBZ w Rxbe e⁻v ev `xb|
`vd‡bi mqg:
`vd‡bi t‡t‡l im‡j i uKg ntj v, 0gy ¶ (`vd‡bi)
evc‡ti ZiwiS‡ tKw‡tel tKbbv, tm hw tbKKvi nq,
Zte tZv fv‡j v| fv‡j v‡K tZvgiv ZvovZwo Zvnvi fv‡j v|
w‡K tc‡OrBq w‡tj | Avi hw Bvni Ab⁻ y nq Zvn
nBtj tm Lvi ic| Lvi v‡K tZvgiv tZvg‡i t Nvo nB‡Z
i wLq w‡tj (Avey uivqin t‡K tgi EvidvKz Avj vBn) 0
wKs Avgv‡i mgv‡R G1 D€v nq| G‡Ki ci GK AvZ‡q
Avvvi Atc¶v‡Kvi tZ tKvi tZ gZ e^w³ i vBmi giUR
Ae⁻ v cvi tnv‡q cPbv‡uq i i tnv‡q hvq |

Kei-'Kir:

Bvhvhi c̄ti gy †K hLb Kēti iLv nt̄Zv ZLb bex Kixg
(:) teij †zb 0temtgj wñ I qv wej wñ I qv Avj wñq wñZ
i vñmij j wñ (Betb I gi (ivt) †tK Avng `wñi vñgh, Betb
gvRvn) | 0 A. † Avj yni bñq imj i †tj †ZvgitK mwñj
fKvij vg| imj i AvmnveMY Ges cieZqZ hviv Zui
Dci Avj wñ KZK AicZ `wñqZi cvj b tKvij tQb,
cñw extZ x̄b cñZövi msñMg tKvij tQb, Zviv `wñqntZ
thgb imj i wñj #Zi Dci vñtj b tZqib Kēti l imj i
wñj #Zi Dci vñKteb GU †vñWeK, Zñt i e vñtj GB
evKvñU cñhvr` vñKš hviv `wñqvi Rxetb imj i †tj tZv
nt̄qj vñB bv eis imj i wei †fx tñb Kvr bvB hv Zviv Ktib
bvB Zñt i tK Kēti vñl mgq GB cñe† evYñU tKb
D'Pvi Y kiv nte? A_P weavb tgyZtK eZgjib cñw extZ
MYZšp` i tK Kēti ivLvi mgq teij tZ nte ñngj #Z
Aveñng wñ sKbñ, mgvRZšp` i tK Kēti ivLvi mgq
teij tZ nte ñngj wñZ Kvj © gvKññ A_ev cñw extZ
vñKvñK xb th thB eñwñi †fj ev Av tK Rieb AwZewñZ
tKvij tQ ZñtK Kēti ivLvi mgq H †tj i ev Av tK P
tbZvi bvg teij tZ nte Zteb Zvi `wñqvi RxebI †tK
Kēti i RxebI †tR tm Avi hvB wñKQz tñwK Añsz gZ
Ae †q Avi tgybi dK nt̄j v bv|

gt Zi Rb" t` vqv:

Rvbvh₁ vdtbi cti t'vqvi cujv| DcWZ mevB
Ketii PZpCk^C wotq t'vqv Kti vKb| AtbK mqq
g^TZi cwi evtii Aw_R m_mz Ges gtbvftie i w_tK j_T
f_tL Avj vgv myntneiv tPvtLi cwb_T glveqe wvRq,
xNTY wotq Avi ex D^CPdvimx newfbefvlvq t'vqv i"
cwotq gj_tK cjtmiVz cvi tKv_ti Rvb_tZi ct_ Gm_tq
wbtZ vKb| A_P Pig ev e ntjv H gj_A ybavi
Rxbeti c_tZ Kuj mqtqi KgKvEB wbaY tKv_ti w_ttgQ
tm Rvb_tZ hte bwK Rvnbtg hte_t gZii ci mK_t
Avjg eU_t GLutb t'vqi 0viv Rvb_t Rvnbtg_t tKvb
iKgtdi nte G K_t tKvi 0Avb nv x_m tKv_tv| D_tj L
tbB| Avi gj_A Rb^T t'vqv Kivi c_xp_t im_t tevj f_b b
Gfvte th_t 0hLb tZvgiv tKvb gZ e^W3 i Rvbvhy bigvh
cwote ZLb Zvnvi Rb_A St_ti mn_m Lvtj m t'vqv
tKv_tite (Avevui vavt t_tK Avev_N Beth avRvn) | 0

tkvKcKvki magKvi :

ḡ ȳ f̄ ` v̄ d̄ b̄ c̄ ī ē Z̄ K̄ t̄ 3/4 w̄ b̄ ch̄ s̄ - t̄ k̄ v̄ K̄ c̄ K̄ v̄ K̄ v̄

Rb' nv x̄m D̄tj L _vKtj I Avḡt i mgv̄t R P̄tj Ab̄
Av̄tqv̄ Rb | Zv ntj v wēvū Av̄Kt̄ i wqj v Ab̄p̄v̄ ev
tPn̄j vg BZ'w̄ | Gi c̄ti Pw̄j kvi Ab̄p̄v̄, Gi c̄ti
qZ̄iwm̄ Rx̄ gZ̄t̄ K Dc̄j T̄ tKt̄ i GB me Ab̄p̄v̄bi mv̄t
WKS Rwōt̄ Av̄t̄ Q tḡj # i ēem̄ hv Qov̄ GB me Ab̄p̄v̄b̄
AcY@_t̄K hq̄j

Kei thqvi Z:

Gicti h̄Mi ci h̄M tPvj tZ _l̄Ktē Kei thqvi Zl̄ tkbbv
c̄l̄ c̄l̄Z K Kei t̄t̄bB c̄wvi ewvi K, mvgvwRK At̄bK
tj̄ vKt̄K eskbvbj̄t̄g Kei t̄ l̄qv nqj, Zb̄ Kei t̄t̄b hv̄l qv
gt̄t̄b cēj̄ t̄t̄b K -s̄i Y Kiv̄ c̄l̄Z c̄t̄l̄ thqvi Z A[©]
fgv̄ vKv̄Z Kiv̄, m̄v̄l̄Z Kiv̄, `k̄b Kiv̄ Kei thqvi Z Kiv̄
im̄j̄ i m̄b̄n̄, Gūy ḡb̄l̄ t̄K gDZ I Av̄t̄Lvt̄Zi K_v̄ -s̄i Y
t̄Kt̄i t̄ q̄l̄ K̄S̄ Avgv̄t̄ i mgv̄t̄R c̄b̄b t̄tn̄q t̄M̄t̄Q th,
Kei thqvi Z gt̄t̄b w̄t̄k̄l̄ t̄ vqv Kv̄ vḡ c̄t̄o tḡt̄bvh̄Z
Kiv̄, ḡj̄ R̄m̄b̄d̄gi Kōt̄K `i Kiv̄, Zb̄ t̄ vqv Kv̄ vgt̄Zv̄
Av̄i m̄v̄v̄i Y ḡb̄l̄ R̄t̄b b̄ ev̄i t̄tn̄q m̄t̄ -w̄t̄Z nq̄ Fvov
Kiv̄ GK ev̄ ḠKw̄K āgr̄t̄e t̄ḡj̄ t̄K h̄i -w̄qz̄i vKt̄e
ḡj̄ t̄K Aveyi L̄ R̄b̄t̄Z t̄c̄t̄b̄v̄i c̄s̄i³ Av̄l ovt̄b̄l̄ A_P
Avgv̄ Kei thqvi ZKut̄j̄ w̄K tej̄ ter̄ Ggb̄ c̄l̄k̄e D̄t̄i
im̄j̄ tej̄ tj̄ b̄, Om̄y vḡ nDK tḡt̄l̄gb̄ I tḡm̄t̄j̄ ḡt̄ i
ev̄ t̄t̄bi Aw̄eav̄m̄t̄ i c̄l̄ Ges̄ qv̄ Kīb Av̄i vN Avgv̄t̄ i
ḡt̄ā h̄m̄viv̄ c̄t̄o tḡ M̄t̄q̄t̄ Zvn̄t̄ i Ges̄ h̄m̄viv̄ c̄t̄i Aw̄m̄t̄e
Zvn̄t̄ i c̄l̄ Avgv̄i Gb̄k̄l̄i vN kx̄NB t̄Zvḡt̄ i m̄t̄
h̄b̄ nB̄t̄ev̄ (Av̄t̄qkv̄ i v̄t̄ t̄t̄K tḡm̄t̄j̄ ḡ) | 0 31 c̄p̄i q̄t̄ l̄p̄
24 c̄p̄i ci: Zv̄ov̄ Kei thqvi Zl̄ M̄t̄q th B'Qvb̄m̄t̄ i
t̄ vqv Kv̄ h̄r̄t̄ b̄ Zvi c̄b̄y i m̄j̄ i GB nv̄ xmū, OGKevi
im̄j̄ vN Zun̄vi Aveyi Kei t̄ t̄l̄t̄ Zt̄m̄t̄b̄l̄ ZLb̄ w̄Zb̄
w̄f̄R̄1 K̄m̄ t̄b̄ Ges̄ Zun̄vi PZūt̄k̄p̄ t̄j̄ vK̄t̄ i t̄K1
K̄ū vB̄t̄b̄l̄ AZt̄ci tewj̄ t̄b̄, Av̄ḡ Avgv̄
c̄i q̄t̄ M̄t̄i w̄b̄KU Zun̄vi Rb̄ t̄l̄gv̄ c̄l̄b̄ t̄Kw̄i t̄Z
AbgyiZ Pw̄n̄q̄m̄q̄j̄ vḡ; w̄K̄S̄ w̄Zb̄ Avgv̄t̄K Dnvi AbgyiZ
w̄t̄ b̄ b̄l̄ AZt̄ci Aw̄ḡ Zun̄vi Kei thqvi Z (k̄b̄) Kivi
AbgyiZ Pw̄n̄j̄ vḡ, Av̄i Avgv̄t̄K Dnvi AbgyiZ t̄ l̄qv nqj |
m̄z̄i s̄ t̄Zvḡt̄ Kei mḡt̄i thqvi Z t̄Kw̄i t̄e, t̄Kbbv̄ Bn̄v̄
ḡz̄t̄K -s̄i Y Kiv̄Bqv̄ t̄ q̄ (Avey ūvqiv̄ t̄t̄K
tāmt̄i q̄) | 0

Ryb@Z hyl avi mnR iv-■

Rwib³ mgvR ev Rvw ZLbB Zvi Povš-Mšteⁱ w^TK
Gw^Tq th^TZ cr^Ti hZ^TY H Mše⁻v^Tbi K_v Ziv^T g^Tb
v^TL Ges H Mše⁻ hv^Tqui m^TWk iv^Tvq Auj AvePj
v^TK t^TZub g^TbeRwZi i^T" Rvb^T t^TK Ges v^Tg^Tui
Rxeb tk^TI Zvi Povš-Mše^I Rvb^TZI GB Rvb^TZ
hv^Tqui m^TWk iv^Tw^T nt^Tj v cne^T t^TKvi 0Av^Tbi mij v
0Rv^TZi 15 bs Avq^TZi w^Tb^T Rbv tg^TZrteK tg^Tgb
n^Tl qv^T Ges tg^Tgb^Tbi k^TZ^P Dci Kr^Tag v^TKj Ab^Tvq
nvRvi tg^Tj v^Tgbmx w^T tq j^T" evi t^TKvi 0Avb Lzg t^TKwi tq,
nvRv^Tt^T gv^Tb^T t^TMvkZ tc^Tvj vL Bt^Tq, nvRvi gnv
Avj q^T i w^T tq t^TKwi tq Rvb^TZ hv^Tq^TZu h^TteB
bv eis A⁻Ges mg^Tqj Acpq Qovrl D⁻qv^T-w^TRi
NvgSiv c^Tw^Tk^Tgi Uv^TKq tg^Tj v^Tbg^T w^Tk^T GkUv t^TKxi
v^Tg^Tui Rxeb w^TeN^TKiv Qovrl Avi t^TKb dj n^Te bv^T
f^Tevi w^Tl qn^Tj v^Tg^Tui Rxe^T c^TPj Z w^Tm^T-tg Rxeb
c^TPj bv t^TKvi fZ M^Tq Avg^T v^Tewf^Tb^Tomgq v^Tewf^Tb^TDc^T t^T"
t^TKb DM^Te w^T³ ev t^TMv^TKt^T eva⁻ tn^Tq eu^TPri Zw^TMt Pu v
w^T tq w^Tk^T Zvi Rxe^T t^TKD GKevi t^TKD GKw^TAkevi
w^TK^T Gmj v^Tg^T m^Tú^TK^T Avg^T i b^T-bZg Áv^Tbi Afv^Te
eZg^Tb^T c^TPj Z Gmj v^Tgi avi K evnK bt^Tgi Av bt^TLvi
j t^Tlvi j t^TK nw^Tm^T q^TL Pu v w^T tq hw^TO Rb^T t^TK g^TZi
ch^TS-Ggb^TWk g^Tzic^TeZ^Tmg^Tql , hv eskv^Tutg^T Pj g^Tvb



জঙ্গিবাদ নির্মলে যামানার এমামের প্রস্তাবনার বিকল্প নেই

আদর্শ ছাড়া শুধু শক্তি-প্রয়োগে জঙ্গিবাদ নির্মূল সন্তুষ্টি নয়

- হ্যেবুত তওহীদ

MZ † ohM tanti Rwl̄ev` mviv wetkji metP̄tq
Av̄tj wPZ weIq| G weIqu‡K tKv̄tj i‡3i
eb vq j vj tnvtq tM‡Q cI exi gwJ, aIsm †c
cwi YZ tnvtq‡Q AvdMwB †b BiVK cwk †b,
wmwi qv, bwBtRw qmnn wetkji cIq mKj tgvtqj g
† †kB Rj tQ Rwl̄ev` bvqK mnsmZvi Av b| tKej
BiwtKB giv tM‡Q 10 j ¶ Av` g mshb| wetkji
mpci cvl qui wj Zv‡ i mePZIK mgwi K kw³ | A ©
wewb‡qyM tKv̄tj | GB mgm`vi tKvb Kj Kbviv
tKv̄tZ ci‡i wbl Rwl̄iv gi‡Q, teP †VtQ
Rwl̄ev` | † o h‡Mi AcYxq TqPwZi ci GLb
Avbx- Xvi v GKgZ tnvt"Ob th, kw³c‡qyM, mgwi K
Kvq `vg Rwl̄ev` gb Kiv m¤e bq; Rwl̄ev` GKu
Av` k© ZvB G‡K tgwKtejv tKv̄tZ nte Av` k©
w †qB |

MZ 28 AvM+, epevi GKu temi Kvix tUij wfkb
P'vtbj ðeisj vt' tK Rwl̄ ZrciZv0-i Dci GKu
UKtKv Abj‡Z nq| tmLvtb GB cht‡b XvKv
tg‡Ucij Ub cij tki hMv Kngkbui gubi"j Brmj vg
ejb, Terrorism (Rwl̄ev` At †-Gi wCQtb GKu
Ideology (Av` k© vt'K Ideology †K
Ideology w tq dvBU Ki‡Z nte| Gu‡K ej v nq
War of Ideas (Av` k© h‡j) Zviv th Ideology
cPvi Ki‡Q thgb tKvi †Avtbi AvqvZ wK‡r tKvb
nv xmi weKZ e vL v tKv̄tj gwby tK AvKo tKvi †Q
Guvi mwK e vL v Rvbv‡bvi cIqvRb i‡qfQ |

tgi vK y Awareness (mtPZbZv) GKu eo
e evci | Awareness Gi KtRUV cij k ev Law
Enforcing Agency KitZ cvitj fvj nZ | wK
Ab † i I GwM‡q Avkv i Kvi |

A † tKvi †Avb nv xmi Ace vL vi gva †gB Rwl̄ev`
bvqK GB fij gZevt i myo tnvtq‡Q GB Av` wK
h‡x A † 1qvi Ad AvBwVI tj wR‡Z Rqx tnvtz
tnvtj tKvi †Avb nv xmi tmB weIq wj i mwK e vL v
gwby tK Rvbv‡Z nte wK GB K_wJB KtqK eQi
c‡e© tevtj wQjt b hvgvbvi Ggvq Rbve tgvnv‡s
evqyRx Lvb cb‡l wZb 2009 mtb evsj vt' K
miKv̄tj i cIz GKu wPwZ wj †LwQjt b, 0cv exi
meenr mpvi cvl qui hy‡ivo, ZvivB mgwi K kw³
w tq Rwl̄ev tgwKtejv tKv̄tZ cvitQ bv tmLvtb
Avgt i gZ ZZiq wetkji `w `Zg GKu t †ki
Rb GUv Avi I Am-e0| wZb miKv̄tK Av` wK
h‡x i gva †g Rwl̄ †gtb mnvqZv Kivi AvMb cKuk
tKv̄tj wQjt b tKvi Y GB Av` wK h‡x Rwl̄t i
ci wRZ tKvi †Z tnvtj Zv‡ i Av` †kP weci‡Z
tKvi †Avb I mbon wFtEK th Aj †Nbq hy³ | cIvY
i Kvi , tmB hy³ cIvY Avj vnt Zv‡K `vb tKv̄tj †Ob
Rwl̄ †gtb i t †tI wevfbet †ki miKv̄tj wbf
tKv̄tQ Avtj g tki wvui Dci | Avgt i t †ki
miKv̄tj G e vcvci wbfP tKv̄tQb gv`imv wKwZ
gmwR‡ i Ggvq Avi Brmj wqK dvD‡Uk‡bi Dci |

WKS' Rvz̄t̄ i‡K Av̄ikR ht̄x ciwRZ Kivi mvg © W GB Av̄j g tk̄vi t̄n̄tq̄?

GK K_vq G c̄k̄ie D̄i t̄n̄j : tbB| evsj v‡_tk̄ Kej bq, t̄ o hM Av̄M Rvz̄et̄ i D̄l wb Nuvi ci t̄KB Av̄j g‡ i‡K w̄ tq c̄w exi newfb̄t̄ tk̄B Rvz̄ev̄ wēt̄ivax c̄Pvi Yv (Campaign) Pj vtbv t̄n̄tq̄? Zviv BZgfa B AmsL eB w̄ t̄L̄t̄Qb, t̄ qvR t̄Kv i‡Qb, w̄P vtbj tm w̄ eQii ci eQi c̄Pvi Z t̄n̄tq̄? GLbI t̄n̄tq̄? Av̄g‡ i t̄ tk̄l glj vbv Avej Kv̄j vg Avhv̄ t̄K w̄ tq gmw̄t̄ t̄LvZev t̄ I qv̄bv t̄n̄tq̄? w̄Pv̄t̄Z wēAvcb, Av̄j vPbv Abp̄vb Kir̄bv t̄n̄tq̄? w̄zb w̄RB GLb gZi t̄Ei

cjvZK Av̄mvgx| myz̄i vs Guv ev̄eZy th, GB Av̄j g‡ i Kt̄Q Ggb t̄Kv̄ h̄y³ c̄bY tbB hv w̄ tq Zviv Rvz̄ev̄ t̄K av̄s-c̄bY t̄Kv̄ t̄Z c̄t̄ib, Zv̄ i _Zv c̄bY Z t̄n̄tq̄? t̄M̄Q|

Zv̄ i 0viv Rvz̄ ḡbi KvhRix t̄Kub f̄igKv iLv m̄e bq Kvi Y gr̄im w̄k̄vZ GB Av̄j g bvgavix t̄Kv̄i Y aḡK Zv̄ i RvzeKvi DcKiY m̄m̄te M̄Y t̄Kv̄i t̄Qb, Gmj v̄gi Krv̄ t̄Kv̄i c̄w @ m̄u` I ml̄-m̄ear nwm̄j t̄Kv̄i t̄Qb hv Avj v̄n c̄v̄i t̄Kv̄i 0Avb Kt̄v̄i f̄v̄e w̄b̄l x Kt̄i t̄Qb (m̄v evKviv 174 mn eū AvqvZ)| th Zv̄ i t̄K UvKv t̄q, f̄v̄oU Av̄j giv Zvi c̄t̄IB K_v etj b, c̄w @ -‡_c̄v̄i aḡK weKZ t̄Kv̄i vg w̄ d̄Zvqy c̄v̄b Kt̄i b| GLv̄b m̄Z -w̄ vi t̄Kub t̄f̄t̄ -‡K b| -f̄veZB nw̄vng f̄TYKv̄i x̄bwZK t̄gi "E I miZ̄i c̄Z w̄b̄v _‡K bv, Zviv ng At̄ P t̄M̄j vg| GRb Av̄g‡ i mgv̄R Zviv M̄bYt̄hM Zv̄i w̄t̄Qb eū Av̄MB|

Zv̄ i Av̄i Kvi ^ b t̄n̄j , Zviv c̄KZ Gmj v̄gi Abm̄vix bb| Zv̄ i Kt̄Q th Gmj v̄giU Av̄t̄Q tmUv GKv̄i w̄KZ Ges weci xZglx Gmj vg| th t̄Kub Rvzbm w̄KZ t̄n̄tq̄ t̄M̄Q tmUv newfb̄eAvKv̄i avi Y Kti | GB Av̄j g-c̄t̄i w̄n̄Z t̄Kv̄ Ges Rvz̄ev̄ xiv Df̄t̄qB w̄KZ Gmj v̄gi c̄bY c̄K Kv̄l| GB Av̄j g‡ i Kt̄Q m̄vK Gmj vg _Kt̄j Zviv w̄b̄t̄Riv thgb aḡemv t̄Kv̄ t̄Zb bv, t̄Zgib G mgv̄R Rvz̄ev̄ i t̄ Rb̄t̄ t̄n̄vZ bv| Zviv w̄b̄t̄RivB AU i c̄_åo, Acic‡t̄ Rvz̄i Av̄i K w̄t̄K AU i c̄_åo| GKRb AU c̄_åo ēw̄³ WKLbI Av̄i K c̄_åo| AUt̄K c̄_åo t̄ Lw̄Z c̄t̄i? c̄t̄i bv| ZvB aḡRxej, c̄Pvi Z Gmj v̄gi Av̄j g, Bmj w̄GK d̄vD̄t̄Ükb BZ w̄ tq Rvz̄ev̄ i tgv̄Kv̄t̄ev̄ Kivi t̄Pov t̄Kej c̄Ek̄y (Fight With One's Own Shadow), m̄gq l mi Kvi At̄ P AcPq Qov Avi w̄KQynt̄e bv|

Zvivov c̄t̄c̄w Kvi gvātg hZUKz RvBv hvq, gv̄imv w̄k̄vZ tk̄W t̄KB Av̄aKsk Rvz̄t̄Mw̄xi D̄l wb t̄n̄tq̄? Kt̄RB gv̄imv w̄k̄vZ Av̄j g‡ i‡K w̄ tq Rvz̄ev̄ivax c̄Pvi Yv Pj v̄j tmUv n̄te GKv̄i -t̄et̄ivax m̄mxv̄S̄ Bt̄ZvCfe© Lv t̄M̄Q newfb̄ognj t̄t̄K ej v t̄n̄vZ i ay Mixe tk̄W Ges gv̄imv w̄k̄vZ t̄ i t̄KB Rvz̄t̄ i D̄m̄e t̄n̄tq̄ _‡K, WKS'

GB Av̄j g-c̄t̄i w̄n̄Z t̄Kv̄ Ges Rvz̄ev̄ xiv Df̄t̄qB w̄KZ Gmj v̄gi c̄bY c̄K Kv̄l| GB Av̄j g‡ i Kt̄Q m̄vK Gmj vg _Kt̄j Zviv w̄b̄t̄Riv thgb aḡemv t̄Kv̄ t̄Zb bv, t̄Zgib G mgv̄R Rvz̄ev̄ i I Rb̄t̄ t̄n̄vZ bv| Zviv w̄b̄t̄Riv bv|

AÜ i c̄_åo, Acic‡t̄ Rvz̄i Av̄i K w̄t̄K AÜ i c̄_åo| GKRb AÜ c̄_åo ēw̄³ WKLbI Av̄i K c̄_åo| I AÜt̄K c̄_åo t̄ Lw̄Z c̄t̄i?

GLb G avi YvI f̄j c̄bY Z t̄n̄tq̄ t̄M̄Q D̄j w̄L UK-t̄kv̄ Ab̄Zg Av̄j w̄PK AāvcK Avj x w̄i qv̄R G c̄t̄i t̄Kv̄i etj b, 0gv̄imv t̄t̄KB i ay Rvz̄ Zv̄i n̄q Zv̄i WKS' bql Kf̄j R wek̄le v̄j tqi Qv̄i t̄ i ḡta| GB c̄bY Zv̄i Avcib t̄Kej t̄M̄Zvi, w̄i gv̄U, Kvi v̄ E w̄ tq t̄iva Kt̄Z cvi t̄eb bv| I t̄j v w̄ tq n̄te bv| Gi ewnt̄i Motivational KvhPg m̄vK Kt̄Z n̄te| 0

Guv hv̄ Pov̄s-K v t̄n̄tq̄ _‡K Zte G c̄t̄i t̄Kv̄i Av̄g‡ i my úó K_v, hv̄ gv̄imv w̄k̄vZ | Bmj w̄GK d̄vD̄t̄Ük̄t̄bi gZ c̄Zöib w̄ tq Motivational KvhPg Pj vtbv n̄q tmUv AZd̄Z

thgb t̄Kub m̄dj etq Av̄b wb, f̄w̄l t̄ZI Avb̄te bv| Guv DcJ w̄ä t̄Kv̄i B gvbxbq Ggighavgb Gw̄M̄q M̄t̄Q t̄j b| Zv̄i w̄Pv̄t̄Z tev̄j t̄Qb, th Av̄ t̄k© w̄t̄Z t̄n̄tq̄ gub| ēK tev̄g t̄ela Avz̄i w̄Zx n̄q Gmj vg c̄Zöi t̄mb c̄xw̄Zt̄k f̄j c̄bY t̄Kv̄i t̄Z th w̄k̄vZ x h̄y³, Z| c̄bY c̄bY Rb̄t̄ Zv̄i Kt̄Q Av̄t̄Q Zt̄K hv̄ m̄t̄hM t̄ I qv̄ n̄q Zte w̄zb t̄Kv̄i 0Avb I nv̄ xmw̄t̄E K t̄mb h̄y³ I c̄bY w̄j Zt̄j tauji Rvz̄t̄ i t̄K av̄se t̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q Av̄b̄t̄Z m̄l g n̄teb Gbkv̄Avj w̄n̄i WKS' mi Kvi ZLb Zv̄i c̄v̄ebvq m̄vov t̄b wb| cieZaZ w̄zb c̄k̄mt̄bi D̄P-+ t̄t̄K v̄bvi f̄v̄i c̄bY Kgr̄ZP ch̄s-me‡t̄i t̄mb c̄v̄ebv̄i Abij w̄t̄Q t̄b|

m̄sym̄et̄ivax AvBb-2009 G m̄sym̄et̄ i th ēvL v t̄ i qv̄ t̄n̄tq̄? tm Abjvqx i ay Gmj v̄gi bv̄t̄ tev̄gwev̄RB WKS' Rvz̄cbv, m̄sym̄ ev Terrorism bql, th t̄Kub Kvi t̄YB t̄n̄vK gvb| i Rxej I m̄sym̄ t̄i t̄n̄vZ ev Rbgjt̄ AvZ½ m̄p̄i D̄t̄i t̄k A- i ev wetuvi K `e ēenvi t̄Kv̄i Zviv t̄n̄tq̄? m̄sym̄| GB m̄m̄te MYZw̄SK, mgv̄RZw̄SK, aḡBi‡c‡Ziev̄ x Av̄t̄kP th `j B t̄n̄vK bv t̄Kb, t̄KD hv̄ tev̄g dw̄t̄q AvZ½ m̄p̄i Kti, gub| n̄Zv Kti tmUv m̄sym̄ me‡Kvi m̄sym̄ t̄t̄K Avgiv gub̄eRw̄Zt̄k ḡp̄ t̄Kv̄i t̄Z Pb| Avgiv w̄b̄oZ t̄Kti ej t̄Z c̄wi h̄gv̄bvi Ggvgi w̄k̄vZ me‡i Kt̄gi Rvz̄ev̄, m̄sym̄ t̄t̄K, me‡i Kg Ab̄vq t̄t̄K gub̄eRw̄Zt̄k h̄y³ w̄t̄Z c̄v̄te Gbkv̄Avj w̄n̄i Zvi GKil w̄ k̄t̄ tn̄hez Zl n̄t̄ i MZ 18 ēt̄i t̄i Kt̄W Av̄v j t̄Z c̄bY Z t̄n̄tq̄? th, Av̄r ch̄s-tn̄hez Zl n̄t̄ i t̄Kub m̄m̄ GKv̄i AvBbF½ Kti wb, GKv̄i Aciva Kti wb| Guv m̄e t̄n̄tq̄? t̄Kej ḡv̄i GB Kvi t̄Y th, tn̄hez Zl nx̄ Avj w̄i c̄KZ Gmj v̄gi Abjv̄i Y t̄Kv̄i t̄Ql Av̄r hLb t̄f̄o| w̄qZkxj c̄f̄ Av̄mixb ēw̄³MY Abf̄e t̄Kv̄i t̄Qb th Zv̄ i Av̄ikR ht̄x Ab̄t̄ i i Gw̄M̄q Avmv, Ask t̄bI qv̄ c̄bY Rb̄t̄ ZLb Ggighavgb t̄mb c̄v̄ebv̄i ēsij v̄t̄ k mi Kt̄i i ms̄k̄e KZ‡t̄k c̄p̄ePbv Kvi Rb̄t̄ c̄v̄te t̄Kv̄i t̄Ql Avgiv Avkv t̄Kv̄ie, mi Kvi hv̄ m̄ZB Rvz̄ev̄ mgm̄vi mgv̄avb Pvb Zt̄e Avgiv i GB c̄v̄ebv̄i w̄etePbvq i vL̄t̄eb

gvby
KvRx bRi "j Bmj vg

mǖ cWK,
ÖgheZi KiutV mtZii eYukö CR

mū` cWK,
ÓgybeZvi Kj v̄tY m̄tZ i c̄kVkó GB
t̄ w̄b̄tK mḡt̄b̄ t̄t̄L t̄t̄ki c̄l h̄v̄ i i"
Kti | Avgiv̄ i A½Kvi n̄t̄"0, Avgiv̄ meſe "lq
mZ̄ c̄kVk Kti hve| h̄ib̄ mZ̄ ej̄t̄b̄,
mZ̄ t̄K aviY Kīt̄b̄, mZ̄ t̄K c̄kVk Kīt̄b̄,
Zvi ēē" I t̄j Lv Avgiv̄ Avgit̄ i c̄w̄ Kvi
grātḡ Zt̄j aie| w̄z̄b̄ th̄ aḡ ēȳev̄ t̄t̄ki
gub̄ B̄ t̄nb̄ bv̄ t̄Kb̄, Zvi K̄ v̄ Avgit̄ i
c̄w̄ Kvi grātḡ c̄w̄Kt̄ i n̄t̄" Zt̄j t̄e
Gbkuj̄vn̄ mZ̄ GK i Añefv̄" | m̄t̄Z i GK
iſc̄ M̄ Avcb̄ ḡnḡv̄q̄ mḡt̄j̄l̄ Acīv̄ t̄K
w̄ḡ v̄ ēūf̄x̄l̄ uḡ v̄q̄ Av̄Qbe mḡv̄Rē ēt̄K
cvt̄ē t̄ qvi Rb̄" | Pi Kuj B̄ m̄w̄n̄Z̄ GKU
weiyl̄ f̄w̄Kv̄ c̄v̄ b̄ Kti Ḡmt̄o l̄ m̄sev̄ c̄l̄



elevi tZvj v QnefZ Amy' Kne bRi "j

DTMmZ Kti Zj el GRB Avgt i mxgZ mta Zvi
KieZv wj i gg@Yx GtK GtK cKvk KiZ B'Qv i wLl
Avgt Pov Kie RbYgZi w etmi Kvi vevm t tK
bRt"j tK g^b Kti mvaviY qubjl i wetkl Kti bZb
cRt bY u tqi Kie, wet tni Kie, mZ Kvi fte RvZq
Kieifc Ztj ai tZ Avgt i AvRtKi KieZvUi bvq
Ogibl O Gi gg@Yx GbktAvj w Apkib cKvk Kiel
GLb mgq GtmQ bRt"j i KieZvK tKej crtVi gta
mxgve x bv tfl ü q w tq KieZv wj i AšbñkZ
mZ wj Dcj nA Kivi |

-webxZ fvi cÖß m¤úv` K

ମାନୁଷ

weiU fwgKv cui b Kti GtmtQl mserv c11
GKcKvi mwnZ Kg® KvrX bRi"j Bmj vgti Kj q woj
mztZ i ct¶ ¶avi mwnZqvi i wgti I KcgEKZvi
wei"t, tMyvgxi wvAi wbaekitZ wzb Zvi Kite,
Mtb, Dcb"t m wt itni "vgvg evRtq tMtQb | IKs
bRi"t j i Rxtbi metPq eo UtRw n, wzb wpi Kuj B
Aetnji Z i tq tMtQb | tKej RbY gZewl Rx Qovl Zvi
Kt vTkd s"t Yl Arbb bv A_P Zvi i Pbv wj ARI
AwZgvl vg cmlwzK l i ay Zb bq, GB kmb, tkvI Y,
Abvg, AwePvi, AkwsZ RRfZ mgvRe e"vg KvRx
bRi"j Bmj vgti AwMsiv mwnZ Kg®bZb Kti vecfei
tc"Yi thwlvq, we"ttni Av, tb Sic w tZ D0k Kti |
GLvtb GKUJ K_v Dtz L Kivi tj vr mwqj vtZ cvi woj bv
th, Kwei mtz Avgif i cwii ewi K m=uK® woj | tkl
eqtm KuetK hLb e"zeUz tkl gyRej ingib myne
XvKuz wbtq Avtmb ZLb Zvi Dt vPMB Kwei mPKrmvi
Rb" QqRb wetkLA PPKrmKtK wbtq tgwKvj teWw
MVb Kiv nq] tmB teWwP GKRb m m wotj b Avgvi
ever gnvgvb Ggvghvgvb Rvb tgvnw\$ evqvrX Lvb
cbi teWwP mKj Wv"vi B wotj B Gvtj vc"v, tKej gvt
Avgvi ever wotj b tnwlg i c"v"v | Zui PPKrmvi dtj B
Kwe arti arti tek my ntq DtWotj b, IKs kby"t i
wftgi Kvi"Y Kwe NgutZ cvi"Zb bv | GRB" Ab
Avtj vc"v Wv"vi iv KuetK Njgi BbtRKkb w tq Ny
cwotq i wLzB | Gme Kvi"Y everi PPKrmv weNz nq]
ever clqB Avdttmvm Kti ej tZb, Okve bRi"t j i Rb
Avg th Jia wbePb Kti woj ug tmUv PgrKvi dj w tZ
Avi"t Kti woj | Avg Zui my" ntq I Wi e"vci tI Le
AvkwsZ woj vj Avgvi B"Qv woj, Avg Avevi ZvK
w tq GKUJ j vBb ntj | tj Lve | PPKrmv Qovl XvKvi
bRi"j GKvWigj cLzvZt i gta" everi wotj b Ab"Zg,
wzb bRi"j GkvWigj AvRxb m"m l wotj b|
cKZc"t bRi"j A"VkvWigj everi B D"vMi dj
wzb bRi"t j i mwnZ i msi ¶tYi we"tq mi"v i Y Ae"e"v
j¶t Kti Abvbe Kti b th G wbtq mi"v Kvi"Y Ktib | GvfeB
GKUJ cLzvZ "Zix Kiv i Kvi | ZLb wzb GB c"v"e
t"b th, kwis-wbtKZt bti gtZv bRi"t j i mg" -tj Lr,
mwnZ msKj b GK RvqMqg iKvi i Kvi | Zvi mtz
bRi"t j i YMnx, wki xiv GkgZ tcvi Y Ktib | GvfeB
bRi"j GkvWigj cLzvZ nq] IKs tmB cLzvbiU
bRi"j tK mawi Y qvbt i KtQ tmBfvte Ztj ai"z
cvi"t q bv] GKUJ cwi Kvi m"u" K immife Avgvi | GKvS
B"Qv, bRi"j Bmj vgtK Zvi "gngvq hZUKz cwi

Mwñ mwñg i Mwñ-
gwbtj i tPq eo wKQybvbB, bñn wKQygnxqvb,
bwB t k-Kuj -cvtj i tf, Atf agRwZ,
me t tk, me Kvtj, Nti-Nti wZib gwbtj i AwZ |
0cRvix, ypi tLvj,
¶avi VvKj `wotq `ypti cRvi mgq tnij !ō
`Cet` wLqv AvKj cRvix Lvj j, fRBvj q
t eZvi eti AvR ivRv-UvR nñtq hrñt wBQ!
RxY®e _iKxY®MñT, ¶avi KÉ ¶xY
WwñKj cUñ, ñvvi tLvj evey, LvBb Kñ mwZ w b!ō
mnñv eÜ nñj gw i, fLvj x wñl qv Pjt,
wZugj i wñl, c_ Rjt Zvi ¶avi gwBk Rjt!
fLvj x dKwñ 0 Kq,
OH gw i cRvi xi, nvq t eZv, tZvgvi bqñ!ō

gmrRt⁺ Kjy vki bx AwQj , A[†]Xj tMv⁻ - i "u
emPqv MqvtO, tgij + mvne tn[†]m ZvB KtUKtU!
Ggb mgq Gtj v gmvdi i M[†]q-AvRwii i vPb&
efj ebeve, Awg f[†]lv dKv AwQ AvR wb[†]q mvZ w b!0
tZv qu nBqv nuKj tgij + - 0f[†]vj v n[†]j t[†] vL tj Vv,
f[†]lv AvQ gi tMv- f[†]Mv[†]o M[†]q! bvgvR c*uom* teUv[†]O
f[†]lv x Kvnj, , obv ebevi[†] tgij + nuKj - Zv[†]n[†]j kyj v
tmvRv c[†] L!0 tMv⁻ - i "u wbqv gmRt[†] w j Zvj v!
f[†]lv x vclvi qv Ptj ,
Puj tZ Puj tZ ejf -

ØAwkUv eQi tKtU tmj , Awg WwKib tZigiq Kf
Avgvi ¶avi AbuZiñej eÜ Ktib ciby
Ze gmiR` gwi ti cibybB gibti i `vex,
tgvi v-cj "Z j wMq Q Zvi mKj ` ypti Pve!Ø

tKv v tPwZm MRbx-gvgy , tKv vq Kvj cvnvo?
tfQ tdj H fRbjv tqi hZ Zvj v-t I qv-Øvi!
tLv vi Nti tK KciUj vMq, tK t q tmLvb Zvj v?
me Øvi Gi tLvj i te, Pvj v nvZio kvej Pvj v!
nvq ti fRbjv q,

tZvgvi wgbti Pwoqv fE Mvñ -t P Rq!
gibti ti Nyv Kvi Ø

I Ø Kviv tKvib, te` evBtej PwQ gwi Ø gwi Ø
I Ø gl nBtZ tKZve MØ bvl tRvi Ktj tKtj,
hvniw Awbj MØ tKZve tmB gibti ti tgti,
civRtQ MØ fti Ei j ! gLfv me tkvibv,
gvbj GtbtQ MØ; MØ Avtb vb gibj tKvibv!
Av` g` vD` Cmv gmv Being tgvnva`
Kò ejk bvbK Kexi , -etkj mœ`
Avgvif wi Giw vCZv-wCZvg, GB Avgvif i gvtS
Zuf vi i³ Kg-tekx Ktj cibz agbtx tKvif!
Avgvif Zuf vi mœb, AwZ, Zuf vi gZb t` n,
tK Rvib KlB tgvi v! AgiB ntq thtZ cvi tKtj
tnmvi bv eÜ! Avgvif Awg tm KZ AZj Amg,
AwgB wK Rwb-tK Rvib tK AvtQ

AvgvifZ gnvngi!
nqZ AvgvifZ AwmQ Kvæ, tZvgviZ tgft x Cmv,
tK Rvib Kvni Aš-I Aw` , tK cvq Kvni v` ky?
Kvni tK Kv Q Nyv Zjg fvB, Kvni tK gwi Q j w?
nqZ Dnvi B ejk fMewb RwmQb w ev-i wZ!
A_ev nqZ wKQb bñ tm, gnvb D'P bñ,

AvtQ tKvif³ ¶Z-w¶Z ciqov `tL- tñ,
ZeyRMtZi hZ cieñ MØ fRbjv q
H GKLBib ¶i tñ mg cieñ bq!
nqZ Bnvi Jitm fvB Bnvi B Kui-evt
RbtQ tKn- tRvov bvB hvi RMtZi BiZnifm!
th evYx AwRI tkvib RMr, th gnvkv³ ati
AwRI wek; t Lb,-nqZ AwmQ tm Gi B Nt! i
I tK? PØij? Pgkvi tKb? bñ I Ny` Rxe!
I B nØZ cvi niw kP; , I B kikrbi wke|
AvR PØij , Kj nØZ cvi gnvkvMx-mgiU,
Zjg Kvj Zufi AN® wbte, Kvi te bv` x-cW|
iVLvj ewj qv Kvti Ktiv tnj v, I -tnj i Kvni tve!R!
nqZ tMvctb eRi tMvctj GtmtQ iVLvj mvtR!

Pv v eñtj Ki Ny!

t` ØL Pv v-i ftc j Ktj RbK ej ivg Gtj v wK bv!
hZ bex wQj tgj t iVLvj, Zvi v awj nvj ,
Zvi v Awbj Agi evYx-hv AvtQ i ñte wPi Kj |
Øti Mwj tLq wdti hvq wbiZ wfLviw bx,
Zvi gvtS Kte Gtj v tfvij v-bv wMi Rvq, Zvi wPib!
tZvgvi tfvij Mi nmq nq cvtQ wfPv-gvjo w tj ,
Øvi w t q ZvB gvi w t q Zjg t eZvif tL` vBtj |
tm gvi iwnj Rgv-
tK Rvib tZvgvi j wAZv t ex Kvvi qvtQ wKv ¶gv!
eÜj tZvgvi eK-fiv tj vf, `ØPwL` t vj ,
bZev t wLz, tZvgvi tmwetZ t eZv nØqtQ Kj |
gibti i ejk thUKtj eZv, te bv-gw_Z mœv,
ZvB j tU Zjg Lvte ci? Zjg Zv w t q wgtvte ¶av?
tZvgvi ¶avi Avni tZvgvi gbj v` ixB Rvib
tZvgvi gZi-evY AvtQ Ze cimt i tKvLvb!
tZvgvi Kvgbv- iVx
hjM hjM ci , tdtj tQ tZvgvi gZi-wetj Uwbo|

মানুষ কবিতার মর্মবাণী

ধর্মকে ব্যবসায়ী আলেম-পুরোহিতদের শৃঙ্খলমুক্ত করার আহ্বান

DØZwZRvb gwL` gv cbre

cig Ki`Ygg mœv AwZ hZi mef_ Zvi tkbzg mœv
gibj tK GB wekjv we-ZZ cij exi KZzj w tq tcØY
tKvif tQb thb Zviv mtL kwšzZ GLtB RxebhvcB Ktj |
GB cij ex gibti i Rb` | cij exZ gnvb ieij Avj vqxb
thmKj tbqvgZ `vb tKvif tQb Zvi me tjqB gibti i
Rb` | gvbewmZ GK RwmZ ag®eY®fvil Ges Ae v`bi
wfEzZ eZ@tB gibeRwZtK thfut wef³ tKvif iVLvj
tnfqtQ Zv KLtBv mœv Pvj bvj w ` tgvtj g, teSx,
wL` vB, Bw` mevB GKB Av` g-nvI qvi mœb| GKB
RvqMv t tK Zuf i DrciE| gZii ci mevBtK GK
Avj vni KtQb wdti thtZ nte| atg® wfEzZ th wefW³
Kiv tnfqtQ Zv wBQK w KtqK tjtK t tñ
j t tñ | mkj agB GK mœv t tK AwZ, ZvB me agB
GKB K_v A_Ø gibeZvi K_v ej | A_P eZ@tB agtK

AwZ wetkty tKvif, thM-wetqmY Y-fwM tKvif gibj
Ges mœvi gaëZ® GK gva g wñmifte AwfFZ tnfqtQ
tgvi t cij wñmZ tkYx ag®mevi Rb` , agfØ cij Zvñtbi
mñhM-mjeav I Awakvi mevi Rb` mgvbl eZ@tB mgq
GtmtQ GmKj tgvi t cij wñmZ t i Kej t tK agtK i tKvif
Kivi | ZvB Ktj bRi j wecfei wK w tq tevij tQb-

Ze gmiR` gwi ti cibybB gibti i `vex,
tgvi v-cj "Z j wMq Q Zvi mKj ypti Pve!
tKvif tPwZm MRbx-gvgy , tKvif vq Kvj v cvnvo?
tfQ tdj H fRbjv tqi hZv Zvj v-t I qv-Øvi!
tLv vi Nti tK KciUj vMq, tK t q tmLvb Zvj v?
me Øvi Gi tLvj i te, Pvj v nvZio kvej Pvj v!

Gtj i KcgeKzv Ges eW³ -t P Ketj cto eZ@tB
wñjv `we tKvif Qb ØfMewb Zuf i , tgvtj giv gtb

tKvi tqB ðAvj wñö Zvñ i, W²-vbiv gtb tKvi tqB ðWñö
i aB Zvñ i, Bñm ivl gtb Kti ðGj ñi ay Zvñ i | W³
fMevb, Avj wñ, MW Ges Gj x th bñtgB WiKv tnñk W²
gj Z GKRbB | W² cñzñU -vb Ges Kvtj i Rb th
Rxebeaib cñwñqñQb Zvi Dñt kI GK; Avi Zv tnñj-
Ab'vg, AZ'vPvi, wetf -e'eavb fñj GK Av'g-nvl qv
-xñúñZ t₂K AvMZ gubeRñZ tbh mñl I kwñsZ emevm
tKvi tZ cñtj | Avi G Rb'B Av'g, 'vD', Cmv, gñv,
Geñng, tgvnys^s, Ko, e₂, bvbK, Keximn hZ
gnvgvibe cñwñqñZ GtmQb Zvñ i WñK GKB wñj |
Av'g 'vD', Cmv gñv Beñng tgvnys^s
Ko e₂ bvbK Kexi, wetkj mñu |

WKS' Zt̄ i AvbzN k̄Tl̄ Ges Av̄ k̄K GB aḡ emvax
tgjy k̄ c̄i wNzVz AweKZ Aē tq̄ vKt̄Z t̄ ḡ wbl̄
AvRt̄Ki aḡ ut̄ i Kt̄Q mvz̄ t̄bi Af̄p̄ TavZK L̄
t̄ evi Pb̄t̄Z bvgvR cov tewk Rīix, Zt̄ i Kt̄Q
Avj̄ yni tk̄o mjo gvb̄tl̄ i Pb̄t̄Z gmiR̄, gw̄ i tewk
m̄sbl̄Z, h̄w̄ i m̄ov̄ gvb̄tl̄ i Kj̄ v̄Yi Rb̄B gmiR̄,

g̊i` wbg̊i` Yi` wb̊t` R̊ ẘ tq̊tQb̊ | Avj vni i m̊j i mgq
gmiR̊ ` ẘj Mixe abx me gvb̊t̊i` Avk̊j, tm̊uv
KLb̊t B Zjv ve× ` k̊tZv bv̊ GB ag̊tUiv M̊i et̊ i t̊k̊
Nẙv t̊kv̊ti, gvb̊t̊i` nk̊ b̊o t̊kv̊ti, gvb̊eZvi M̊j vq
ẘfW̊i` Qj̊i Pwj̊ tq̊ ag̊tM̊sk̊ Pg̊yLiq̊ Giv e̊st̊z Pg̊y bv̊
th H ag̊tM̊s mt̊v gvb̊t̊i` Rb̊B b̊vt̊Rj̊ t̊kv̊ti t̊ob̊
gvb̊eZvi g̊i` Rb̊ ` vb̊ t̊kv̊ti t̊ob̊ | Kv̊tRB gvb̊eZvi
M̊j vq Qj̊i Pwj̊ tq̊ h̊tZvB ag̊tM̊s Pg̊yLvi q̊t nvk̊b̊ bv̊ t̊kb̊
Zu th̊ m̊ovi Ac̊o, Zu ep̊t̊z Zit̊ i` g̊tZv c̊f̊Z nevi
c̊l̊q̊rb̊ t̊bb, gvb̊l̊ n̊l̊ q̊b̊ ht̊_o_ | Zivv ep̊t̊z c̊rt̊i bv̊
th, m̊ovi Kv̊tQ bv̊Rvi l̊ gmiR̊, g̊i` i, ag̊tM̊si Pv̊tZ
GKUv ef̊yJ̊l̊z nẘCmvi ` ẙg̊ gvb̊t̊i` ` vg̊ Åtb̊k̊ teuk̊
Kvi Y tm̊B gvb̊t̊i` gvt̊i` Zui i fn̊ weivR Kti | tm̊B
gv̊b̊ Kó t̊ct̊i ẘzib̊l̊ Kó cv̊b̊ | b̊Ri`j̊ et̊j̊ b̊,
gv̊b̊t̊i` Nẙv Kv̊i o_

I ō Kvív tKvívb, te` , evBtej PřtQ gwiō gwiō
I ō gl̄. nBtZ tKZve Mš̄ bvl̄ tRvi Kf̄ti tKto,
hvnviv Awlbj Mš̄-tKZve tmB gybt̄, t̄ti tḡti,
crtQ Mš̄ f̄t̄i - !

আলেম দাবিদারদের প্রতি কয়েকটি সরল প্রশ্ন

Ajv n G RvwZtK ḡvbeRw Zi ḡta m̄teEg RvwZ vnm̄te tNvI Y
tKv̄ti tQb Kvi Y wZb GB RvwZi Dl vb tNvUqtQb GB Rb th, Zvi
gvbeRwZtK b̄vtq i b̄t R t̄te I Ab̄iq c̄ZnZ tKvi te (mjv
Ggi vb 110) | -fveZB, RvwZ h̄w GB KvR RvwZMZfute Z'vM K̄ti
Zte Zt̄ i tkDzj vKte bv, Zvi v b̄Ká RvwZtZ ciw YZ n̄te | v̄etkI
tKv̄ti hviv b̄tRt i t̄K tgvtmj g D̄sni c_ c̄ kR ev ivnevi we
K̄ti b, Zvi v b̄Lb HK'nb, ci ui weet vj B, gmjv g vgm̄tqj b̄tq
KUZtK RvwZ v̄tKb ZLb tmB RvwZi c̄f t̄kofZj Avmb tauti
i vLvi tKvb m̄tobvB v̄tK bv thgb: hLb RvZxq A_Dm̄Zi v̄fNE i
e vsm̄s c xZ vnm̄te my tK c̄bj b Kiv nq ZLb Avgiv t̄vL GK'j
Avtj g tmUtk nvi vng tevtj dtZqv t̄b, Gi weitx lqR K̄ti b,
Avtj K'j Avtj g tmUtk RvtqR Kivi Rb eū iKg evL v tei
K̄ti b, newfbetnKgZ tei tKv̄ti, BRgv, tKgym tKv̄ti eū iKg bvg
v̄tq tmUtk RvtqR K̄ti b mvaviY ḡbly h vi wZ v̄eavš-nq|
Avtj gt̄ i Dch̄vii vg v̄vri I weci xZḡlx dtZqv c̄vbtbi dtj
mvaviYi gtb GB wekjm exgj tmvtq tMtQ th, Gmjv tg tevSv mvaviY
tj v̄tKi Kḡbq, Gmjv bg b̄tq K_v ej vi tKvb GLwZqvi Zt̄ i tbB|
Gmjv eg eſtZ tmvtq gv imvq covi b tKv̄ti AvtM Avtj ḡt tmvtq nte,
bqfZv tmB t̄NvI Z Avtj gt̄ i KvtO thZ nte | GLb gr imvq bv
cov tKvb e v̄vZ h̄w Gmjv t̄gj c̄kZ AvKv v eſtZ ciutb, Avj vni
me v̄cX ZI nx Dcj wa tKv̄ti Zvi v̄fNEtZ kZawewQbo GB
RbmsL v̄tK HK' ex Kivi tPov K̄ti b Ges Avj vni mZ x b c̄Zovi
msM̄tq eZx nb, ZLb wK'S GB Avtj g we vi i vB d̄tZqv Rwi tKv̄ti
mvaviY ḡbly tK Zvi weitx t̄vctq tZvtj b GB tevtj th, I
Gmjv t̄gj wK tevtS, I wK gr imvq ctotQ, I i wK v̄o AvtO, mboz
tj evm AvtO BZ w BZ w e v̄m, I gib mZ vbo e v̄vZ AewAZ, Ggb
wK Kvtdi mve -tmvtq h̄b, ZvtK ḡi t̄avi tKv̄ti Zwovtq t̄q v̄nq,
Zvi tKvb K_vB tkvbi nq bv AvtK atḡ tmB avi K evnK Avtj g



Awig
Rwb, gv` bmvq cṭo ḥbvṭqṭe
bexō vex tKvṭi Zxe^a
Ansṭevṭai Kvi tY ḫuZ
tṇvṭqB tṇvK Avi ag^əemvq
T̄wZi Avk¹v t_tKB tṇvK,
Gme cökē mwlK DĒi
t` I qvi mrmvnM AwaKvsk
Avṭj g `we`vi t` iB nṭe
bv| Zey cökēj ivLj vg
Kvi Y G_{ij} t_tK nqṭZv
tKvb mZ¹vštx gb G_{ij} i
mwlK DĒi L|R tbṭeb|

gvI j vbv, gqvWZ, tgvnv^tim, tgvdvm^tmi hviv
I qvR Ktib, GgvgvWZ Ktib, hviv vb^tRt^t i

bvtqte bex tevjt `vex Ktib, Zvt`i KvbtQ mwebtq
KtqKwU ctkie DEi RvbZ PvB |

1. Avj wñ tevtj tqb hviv Avj wñ i weavb tgvZtfeK kvmb Kti bv Zviv Kvñdi, htqj g, dvtmK (mjv- gvtq`v, 44, 45, 47) | tgvtmj g `we vi GB Rvwz hviv Zt` i RvZiq Rxetb Avj wñ i weavb A_f tKvi ØAvtbi AvBb gvtb bv, Bö`x wL`vbt` i `Zix AvBb Kvbjb tgvtb Ptj Zviv GB AvqvZ tgvZtfeK tgvtgb ev tgvtmj g `vK mKbv?
2. i my vñ wñ th msMg Kti Avj wñ i mZ``xb cÖZov tKviØtqj b, Zui mnwexiv `jboqiv mg -KQzwmRb w tq msMg Pwjj tq imtj i Dci btRj n l qv Rxebewaib cÖZov tKti DøSZ tgvvnjs x tnvtqwtj b, H KvR er` w tq DøSZ tgvvnjs x n l qv mæc mKbv?

3. Avj vñ tKvi Øavtþ teitj tQb, tZgiv HK exfute
Avj vñ i ¾tK aviY Ki (mjv Ggivb 103) | imvj vñ
teitj tQb N tZgiv gZtf` tKvi bv, gZtf` Kdi
(nv xm-Avájv vñ web Avgi (iv:) t tK- gjnþ g, tgkKvz)
| AvR AvJ wUtki Xzi t tK Bþ` vtbkqy chs-Aa[©]
cW extZ gjnþ gvb bvqK GB RwiZ agfz gZerf` *likqv*,
mþp, kwid, nwbcdx, Avntj nv xm, Avntj mþpvn BZ wv,
Ava vñ tKfvte bKkew qv, tgyRvtl wv qv, Kvt` wi qv,
PkwvZqv BZ wv eú Zri Kvq, i vóqfute 50Ui tekf fLÉ
wef³ trntq AvtQl Bu x wL²-vb¹ i bKj tKvt Zvt i
i vRwvZK gZer MYZs_i mgvRZs_i i vRZs_i BZ wv
nRvRvt gZerf` wef³ cLzvN fvfMi c tP| Arjt gf` i
Ae` b tvtqtQl Avgi c kæ tgymj g RwiZi gta "GB th
wefw³. GUr Kdi *likb*? Dæsyn msAv tgyZtfeK GB
RwiZ GZ wefw³ i c t il GK Dæsyn vKb thLvtb
Avj vñ i mij teitj tQb, Øavgv Dæsyn GKW t tni bvgf?
(bjvb Avgi enki (iv:) t tK tgymj g)

4. Avj vn tKvi ðAvtþ tevtj tðQn ðObðQþB Avj vn th
tKZve bþthj tKvþti tQb, hviv Zv tMvcb ivtL I veibgtq
ZrQ gj " MðY Kþti, Zviv ibtRi tctU Avi b e' ZxZ Ab
WkOB cti bvI [evKviv-174]0 hviv bvgih ciotq, t vqv
tKvþti, I qvrR tKvþti Avi l eúfite atgþ veibgtq A
MðY Kþti b, Zviv Avi b Lut'Qb Wkbv? hviv Avi b f' T Y
Kþti b, atgþ veibgtq A_ DcvRb Kþti b Zviv Wk tgvmtj g
vtKb Wk bv?

5. Avj vn tgvtgb i msAv w tqtQb, ðtgvtgb i agvI
ZviVB hviv Avj vn Ges imtji Dci Cgvb Avibi ci
ZvtZ Avi mþ n tcvI Y Kti bv A_F p _tK, Ges
Avj vni iv_wq mæu` I Rxeb DrmM^Kti tRnv, (meFZK
msMøg) Kti | ZviVB mZvibô (mjv ûRivZ 15) | 0 GB
AvqvtZi Avjt vtK GB RbmsLwU tgvtgb wKbi?

8. Avj vñ I qv' tKvtⁱOb- tZvgiv hw^r tgvtgb nI Zte
c^wexi KZ^zi tZvgvⁱ i nv^tZ t^ftev thgb tZvgvⁱ i
ce^E^g i tK w^tqnlQ vg (mjv bj 55) | Zui I qv' th
mZ^rZvi c^yg^w wbi^T, Pig^{wi}, msL^wvg^r c^wP jvtLi
D^wsz^r tgnvnr^w xi nv^tZ wZw^r w^tekli KZ^zi Ztj^r
w^tqnlQ t^bj c^ketn^tQ, Avj vni I qv' tgvZt^rek GB
Rwz^r nv^tZ Avr c^wexi KZ^zi tbB tKb? KZ^zi `ti
vK, G Riwz Avr d^wUej^r i gZ Ab^w me Riwz i j w^r
Lv^rQ| Ztfn^r GB Riwz hw^r wb^tR^r i tgvtgb ev
Cgb^r vi `we Kt^r Zte Zt^r i tK tev^r tZ nte th, Avj vñ
I qv' i fV^r tKvtⁱOb (bvDhej^r vñ) | Avi Avj vñ hw^r vg^r
bv teutj^r v^tKb Zte GB Riwz Zvi mg^r-bgv^r, hkv^rZ,
nR^r tihv me mw teCgb A^r tKvt^r, tgvt^r i K | Avi
tKb w^tmxvS-Av^r tK?

7. Avj vn tgwmjt ḡf i tK D̄t̄ K̄ tKv̄i tev̄ t̄b t Zvḡiv
me f̄k̄b Rwz̄ (Avj Ggib 110) | A|R Avtb-ie Ávtb,
mvḡi K̄ k̄w̄t̄z A_ c̄z̄w̄ t̄p̄t̄l me f̄k̄b K̄ n̄l qui cil̄,
mK̄j Rwz̄i gvi tL̄t̄q̄l, mK̄j Rwz̄i tMv̄ vḡx K̄ i vi cil̄
tgwmjt ḡf 'vi Rwz̄i me f̄k̄b? bM̄K̄ Giv Avj vni
'w̄t̄Z tgwmjt ḡf bq?

8. Avj vn tev̄ t̄Qb - w̄z̄b tḡw̄t̄gb̄t̄ i l̄qj x (evKiv
257) | l̄qj x A_ Awf̄fvek, eŪi i t̄K̄ BZ̄ w̄ | Avj vn
h̄t̄ i l̄qj x Zv̄i v̄ tKv̄b̄ b k̄l̄i KȳQ ci w̄RZ̄ tñt̄Z̄
cvt̄i? Zv̄i tKv̄b̄ b c̄w̄exi me f̄ Ab̄ mḡ -Rwz̄i KȳQ
j w̄ĀZ, Acgw̄bZ̄ tñt̄Z̄ cvt̄i? Zt̄ i gv̄-tev̄b̄ k̄l̄t̄ i
Øv̄i v̄ aw̄Z̄ tñt̄Z̄ cvt̄i? Avj vn iK̄ GB Rwz̄i t̄K̄ i l̄v̄
tKv̄i t̄Z̄ Amg_?

9. i my vj vn tevij tQb, ÁAvj vñ Avgv‡K cùPiJ Kv‡Ri
Av‡ k †Kvi‡tQb Avg tm .vj Kivi Rb †Zvgv‡ i †K
Av‡ k †Kvi‡Ql tm .tj v tnvj :

- (1) HK ex n₁ |
(2) (tbZvi A₁ k) tkvb |
(3) (tbZvi H A₁ k) cij b Ktiv |
(4) fnRi Z Ktiv |
(5) (GB `obj nK tK c__extZ c__Zovi Rb') Avj wi
iv - q tRnv` Ktiv |
th e w³ (KqññPi) GB HK eÜbx t K GK weNZ

cwí gvíYl eimMZ tnyj, tm ibðQ Zvi Mj v t-^tK Gmj vtgi
i 3/4) (eÜb) Ljj tdj tj-v- hví by tm Awei vdti Avftm
(Zleñ Kt) Ges th e w AAvbZvi htMi (tKvb l vKoij)
w tK AvnYb tKvi jj v, tm ibtRtK tgwtjg tevtj wekjm
tKvi jj I, burgi hcvotj I Ges tivhi vIjtj I ibðQb tm
Rvnibtgi Rjj vbx cv_i nte [Avj nwim Avj Arkvix
(ivt) t-^tK Avng, wZiugih, eve Dj Ggyi vZ, tgkKvZ]]

GB nv' xm tgvZvteK RvnzU HK' ex bv
tnvq, tbZvi Av' k bv i:t b, cvj b bv
tKvti, tnRiZ bv tKvti Ges trNv` bv
tKvti vbtR' i Mj' k t:t K Gmj vtgi
eÜb Lij tdtj t0 vK bv Ges Rvnibrgi
Rvi vbx cvj i vK bry?

Awig Rwb, gv̄ emvq c̄to ðbvtqte beix
nl qvi Xze^a Ansteñtai Kvi YB tñvK Avi
aq̄ emvq **TlZi** Añk^Y t^zKB tñvK, Gme
cik^e mw/K DÉi t^z l qvi mrmvnm
AñvKsk Avtjg **wé** vi^t iB nte bv|
Zey cik^e ivLjvg Kvi Y G^wj t^zKB
nq^tZv tKb mZ^tStx gb G^wj i mw/K
DÉi L^tR tbtb|

tj wLKv: tnhey ZI nx` Avt` vj tbi m` m`v
I hvqbvi Gqvqi Abmvi x|



ତାହେଲେ ଧର୍ମଜୀବୀ ମୋଳାରୀ ଖାବେନ କି କୋରେ?

Audi tgvnvs Avj x Avnmvb

Avgiv hLb c¹KZ Gmj vg wK Ges wKfite c¹KZ
Gmj vg gvbeRxetb c¹Zov tKvi tZ nte GB weIq tJv
gvbt tI mvgtb Zvij tawni, ZLb m¹ZfiteB
age emwqz Avtj gt i c¹h¹ Gtm hvq Kvi Y ZvivB
c¹b¹ Z Gmj vtgi Awffivek I a¹Ravavix A_P c¹KZ
Gmj vtg age emvi tKvb m¹hM tBb, imy yj vni mgg
GB agRxet i tKvb Aw Zil woj bv xbi weKvZ
NUvq t l¹-vbt i JcibteKK kmbvgjt Pwut-
dit cto GB ctivmZ tKm GtKerti c¹ZowmK i jC
jvf tKvi tQ G Kvi tY c¹KZ Gmj vtgi K_v ej tJ
agRxet i A%ea ewM¹R i weIquw Gorfbvi fKb
m¹hM wK bv ZvB Avgyt i tK AtbtK c¹keKtib-
Zvntj Zviv wK tKvi Luteb? Zviv wK tKvi Luteb
Zvi tPq eo c¹kehvj, GLb Zviv Kx Lyt¹Ob? Avj vn
tev tQb, Avj vn hv b¹tRj tKvi tQb hviv Zv tMvcb
Kti Ges Gi weIbgq ZtQ gj M¹Y Kti Zviv Zv¹ i
tctU Av b Qov Avi wKQy c¹ek Kivq bv (mjv
evKvi 174) myzis agRxet Avtj giv Rvnvbfgi
Av b w¹q D i c¹ZtKvi tQb c¹kehvj, Rvnvbfgi
Av b bv tLvj Zviv Luteb wK? Gi Reve ntj v:

11 ag^gemv Avgv i wbtla Kwi wb, -̄s Avj wn wbtla
tKvi fQb | i ay wbtla b Kti b wb, atg^g K_v etj
weiBqq wbtj Zv^tK wzb Rvnwbtgi Av^ttb wbtqC
Kiteb tevfj I tNvI Yv w tqfQb | Tavi Zvobvq, tKvb
Dcvq bv tctq tkl ch^s-gZ ci, iKtii tMvKz
tLtz I Avj wn lgv Kiteb tKs tKvb Ae tZB xbi
Kv^tRi weiBqq tbqv hvte bv, GUv Avj wn KtVvi fvte
wbtla tKv*i* w tqfQb (mij evKiv 173-175) | myzvs
c^k Avgv^t i tKv*i* Kx jvf? eis Avj wn tKB c^k
Kiv i Kvi thtnZzb tlaud -̄s Avj wn tKv*i* Qb |

2 | bvgjyh cōt̄bvi Rb Zviv th mgq e q Ktib-
gjny xI tmb GKB mgq e q Ktib, I qvR tkv̄ti wZb
th mgq e q Ktib- th I qvR tkv̄tb tmI GKB mgq
e q Ktibl gjny xMY I I qvR i bt̄Z Avnv t̄j vKRb
tkv̄ti Rxeb avi Y Ktib? wbQq Zviv mvgyt̄R Ab
mKtj i gZ e emv-ewYR, wki Kvi Lvby, t̄ZL Lugvi
ev PvKix-xevKix t̄Kv̄ti RxieKv wbet̄ Ktib? Znt̄j
ag^wbq t̄Kb e emv Ktib nte? mKtj i gZ Zit̄
Rb^I RxieKv Avni t̄Yi c_ t̄Luj v t̄vqt̄o|

3) my v RgōAvtZ Avj vn tev̄ tQbN bvgvh tk̄l
tZvg iv Ktg[©] tevi tq co? my i s mKtj i Rb'B
RxeKvi wbeñ Avek Kxq, Aj mZvi tKub mjhVM tbB
BwZnmv myl[¶] t q i my v n l RxneKv wbeñni
cQqRtB GKRb Bú xi Kc t tK cwb Ztj w tZb
cKZ Gmj vtgi Luj dMYI Kwb cwi kti gva tg
RxneKv wbeñ tKvti tQb; ex AveyeKi (i:) Kvctoi
MwE gv vq tKvti evRut i i w tK QjtUtQb, Avj x (iv:
h̄tei AvUv wcti wewu tKvti tQb Ges Kui i KvR
tKvti tQb| Ks' Zui v PbBtj Lp mnTB atg[®] wnbqg
wbtZ cvi tZb| LvbKv, úRiv, gmwR[®], gv imv 'Zui
tKvti tmLutb etm GLbKvi tgvj v t tPq teik Avg-
tivRMvi Ki tZ cvi tZb, IqvR tKvti Kwo Kwo UvKv
KvgitZ cvi tZb (bvDhjej vn)| Ks' Zui v Zr Kti b w,
eis KtVvi fite Avj vni üKg gib[®] tKvti tQb| Ztñntj

i mKtj i gZ KvR DciRb evai tKv_vq?
i m jy vn etj bN tn gyb! Avgt tZgyt i tK Dct k
w wO, RmE Kv ubetni Kivi Rb mafe mKj Dcvtq
tPov Kti Ges tZgyt i cPovi ciw cYzvi Rb
Avj vni KvQ t vqj Ktiv GtZ we gyv mP n tbB
th, tKb tgvtgbti mEvtk ybavq teKvi Ges Ab R
mjo Kiv nq w| eis Zvi Rietbi cizU gyz KgI
KZfe i m½ mshy | KgI cPovi Rb ZtK mjo
Kiv tntqto A t mšlo Ges Avj vni ciz
wbtPkjx Zvi A G bq th, nvZ cv wjq etm vKv
Ges wbtRi teiSv Atbi Dci Pwctq t qv| wboqB
Avj vni Dci fimm Kiv Avgt i cib KZfe | Ks
ti ihk nwjm Kivi Rb cQyRbxq cPov wbsvSB
Ri "ix weq (gnvbexi m. fvi Y-Bmj wqK dvtDukb
eisj v k)|

þrqtæ i m̄tj i 'we' vi age® emvqxiv Qov i m̄tj i G
K_vl evBt† tZv KtD†K t Lv hvq bv| Avj vn I Zui
i m̄tj i wb‡la Agib† tKt† hviv age® emv Kt†Qb tmB
mKj ag®e emvqxiv wK tKt† Lv‡eb G ckeKiv i ay
AbjPZ bq Avj vn I Zui i m̄tj i we'xvPvi YI eU
Ztē GB K_vl wK th, Ztē i tK cPvij Z wmt‡tgi
gva tqB nviw DcvRtP i wK GK cKvi tvtj t lqv
tnvtqfQ we'uk JcwbeKkKiv hLb cwi Kvw Zfvte
Ztē i Dcibtek wj tZ gv' m̄tj wK Pvē e' Pjy Kti
tmLyb Zviv tKej agsq weKz AvbB wK Pv t q|
Ztē i wmtj evtM Ask, f†Mvj, weAvb, A ØMz,
cby³ i Kvi Mvi wK Pv tKvb wKOB i vLv nqbt otj
gv' m̄tj t_kt temi tq GB mg -Avf j giv i wR-tiVRMvi
tKt†i teP wKvi Rb® ag®emv tKt†i tvRMvi Kiv
Qov Avi tKvb c_cvq bv| ZvB eva tnvq Zviv xb
we'uj tKt†i DcvRtB Kt†i Ges I qvR bwmntZi ga'tg
H weKz Gmj vgUv GB RbtMuotK wK Pv t q| G
Dcgnv† kmn Lk-vbiv Ztē i AwaKz mg -gvmtj g
t_kt wj tZ GB GKB bwz KvhRvi tKt†i fQ Ges meP
Zviv GKKö fM mdj tnvtqfQ GB wboZ Ges mnR
RweKv, 'vl qvZ, Lvbv-wcbv | gub-B¾Z nvi vtbvi
ftq GLb Avtj g mvtnetv Nji tq tcPq ag® emv tK
RvtqR Kivi Rb® eü d‡Zvqv Awv®i tKt†i fQb
GRb B Avj vn Ztē i we'lj tevtj fQb, ØAv b mn
tKvi tZ Zviv KZB bv 'ah®kxi (mvv evKviv 174) | 0

gtb iVlZ nte, Atb i Ki "Vi" vbt Dci hviv wbfP
Kti Zt i bwZK ej _vtK bv| hviv ZtK wfqV w tq
ewPtq ivtL Zviv tKvb Abvq tKvitj Zt i vei "tx
Ae vbt Z cvt bvl GRB B fKvb ag@ emvax
mgtRi Abvq AwePtq i vei "tx wotZ cvt bvl
A_P DsZ Tgvinvz xi wqZi tntv"Q gvby tK mrKutR
Avt k Ges Amr KvR evav c0vb Kiv, GRB mevi
AvtM i Kvi bwiZK ej | ZvB Avtj g `me tKvitl
hviv GLbI age@ emvi mt% RloZ AvtQb Zt i DiPr
GB nvivg DciRb eU Kiv, thtnz ZvivB me maa
I qyR Ktib th tKib Gev Z Key nIqui ceRZ
tnv"Q nvijj i wR Avi th kixi cp nq nvivg
DciRb i vvv tm kixi RvbZ c0ek tKvitb

প্রচলিত এসলাম কদের তৈরি?

Dcgnt̄ tki fvBmiq (Viceroy) ev eojvU j w^o
I qv̄t̄ b tmwUsKm 1780 m̄tb fvi t̄Zi Z vbxšb
i vRavbx tKj KvZvq Avj xqv gv̄ tmv c̄l̄z̄v tKvij |
tmLvb wbtRiv Aā t̄K 1927 mb ch̄-146 eQi
tar̄i tgwmjt̄ g Rm̄Zt̄K tmb weKZ Gmj vg tkLvt̄j v̄ GB
wk̄Qvēē-vi tm̄j ev̄m AsK, f̄Mj, weAvb, ĀB̄x̄Z,
c̄b̄ȳ³ I Kwi Mw̄ wk̄Qlv BZ w̄ i tKvbtv wKQB i vLv trvij
bv, thb gv̄ tmv t̄K tevi tq Gtm Ait̄j gt̄ i īR-
tivRMi tKvij tLtg telP_vKv Rb̄ GB̄ xb, aḡwem̄
tKvij tivRMvi Kiv Qov Avi tKvbtv c̄_ bv _vK|
L̄-vbiw GUv GB Df̄t̄k̄ tKvij th Zt̄ i gv̄ tmvq
wk̄QZ GB gbj̄ t̄j hv̄t̄Z eva nq̄ xb weju tKvij
DciRb tKvij Z Ges Zt̄ i i qRb bwmt̄Zi gva tḡ
weKZ Gmj vgUv GB RbtMvöxi gb-gM̄t̄R -vqxvfyte
c̄l̄z̄v tm̄t̄ hv̄j L̄-vbiw Zt̄ i GB cwi Kí bvq
KZfvM mvdj j vf tKvij | Zt̄ i GB gv̄ tmv c̄l̄t̄ i
gva tḡ `xb̄ emv ēvKv wēhi j vf tKvij Ges Gi
gva tḡ gmj gvbt̄ i gta l̄ m̄t̄ i ētpY, AvPvh^o
L̄-vbt̄ i cv̄ k̄, Bw̄ t̄ i i veWb, mv̄ jnvB, dwi wk̄,
teſx̄t̄ i k̄gY, wf̄q̄t̄ i ḡt̄Zv GKw̄ Z̄s̄i c̄i w̄nZ tKvij
c̄l̄z̄vwbK i fc j vf tKvij |

th 26 Rb wL²/vb cIEZ Aa[¶] ct[¶] t[¶] tK
tKvj KvZv Avj xqv gv` tmvq 76 eOi ta*v*i
tgwmjt g ` we` vi Qv[¶] t[¶] i[¶] tK veKZ Gmj vg
wklL[¶] tq[¶] Qb Zv[¶] i Zwij Kv

1. G.GBP. π^w c \ddot{v} i Gg.G. (1850)
 2. DB \ddot{v} j qg b \ddot{v} mj xR Gj. Gj. π^w (1870)
 3. tR. m \ddot{v} UKe \ddot{v} Gg.G. (1873)
 4. GBP. Gd. eKg \ddot{v} b Gg.G. (1873)
 5. G. B. Mvd Gg.G. (1878)
 6. G. Gd. Avi tnv \ddot{v} b \ddot{v} (C.I.P.H.D (1881))
 7. GBP c \ddot{v} _tiv Gg.G. (A \ddot{v} q) (1890)
 8. G. Gd. tnv \ddot{v} b \ddot{v} (1891)
 9. Gd. tR. tiv Gg.G. (1891)
 10. G. Gd. tnv \ddot{v} b \ddot{v} (1892)
 11. Gd. tR. tiv Gg.G. (1895)
 12. G. Gd. tnv \ddot{v} b \ddot{v} (1897)
 13. Gd. tR. tiv (1898)
 14. Gd. π^w . tnvj (ie.G. \ddot{v} U.Gm. π^w) (1899)
 15. m \ddot{v} i Ai \ddot{v} j t \ddot{v} -Bb π^w GBP. π^w (1899)
 16. GBP. G. \div K \ddot{v} e.G. (1900)
 17. tj . K \ddot{v} \ddot{v} iR.Gm.G. tiv \ddot{v} s (1900)
 18. GBP. G. \div K \ddot{v} e.G. (1901)
 19. GWI qW \ddot{v} Wbmb i π^w (1903)
 20. GBP. B. t \ddot{v} -t \ddot{v} c \ddot{v} b (1903)
 21. GWI qW \ddot{v} Wbmb i π^w (1904)
 22. Gg. Pxdg \ddot{v} b (1907)
 23. GWI qW \ddot{v} Wbmb i π^w (1908)
 24. G. GBP. nvi \ddot{v} j Gg.G. (1911)
 25. \ddot{v} g. tR. Gg. eUvg \ddot{v} j ie.G (1923)
 26. G. GBP. nwU \ddot{v} Gg.G. (1925)



eoj vU j W© qvtib tnmUsKm

“N°146 eQi (1780 mwj gy’imv cLzov t_tK ii
tKvI 1850 mj chS-70 eQi tgmtj g bvgaivx
tgjy t_i tK Aa”l ct’ tiL Ges 1850 t_tK 1927
mj chS-76 eQi wL_-vb cLziv wbRiv mivmwi Aa”l
ct’ Avwz t_tK) G wL_-vb Gmj vg wLqV t’ evi ci
wLukiv hLb wLbZ tnj th, ZvI i Zwi Kiv weKZ
Gmj vgUv Zviv G RmZi nvo-g³/4vq XkTqg wLz m¹g
tnvfqtQ Ges Avi Zviv KLbl Guv t_tK tei tnvtZ
cvi te bv ZLb Zviv 1927 m:tB ZvI i Avj xqv gy’imv
t_tKB wLqVZ gvl j vbv kvgmj I j vgv Kvgv J DvI b
Avntg` (Gg.G.AvB.AvB.Gm) Gi KrfO Aa”l c_wL
fQto wLtv (Avj xqv gy’imv BwZnm, gj - Art mvEvi,
Abjev` - tgv elv nvi Y, Gmj vgk cLdftEkb, evsj vt_k,
**Reports on Islamic Education and
Madrasah Education in Bengal” by Dr.
Sekander Ali Ibrahimy (Islamic
Foundation Bangladesh), gy’imv-B-Avj xqv
BwZnm, gvl j vbv ggZvR Dlxb Avng` , Gmj vgk
cLdftEkb evsj vt_k) ZvI i wLbRf i cLzivZ Avj xqv
gy’imv Syllabus I Curriculm i ay H gy’imv
mwgZ b ftiL wLuk kmKiv Zv eva Zvqj Kfite
Dcgnti tki me³ tenki fvM gy’imv Puj y tKvij l
Dcgnti k fvM tnvtq cWk-#b nevi ci H Avj xqv
gy’imv Dfq cWk-#b cLzivZ ng Ges ci evsj vt_k
cLzivZ nevi ci l wL_-vb t’ i Zwi weKZ Gmj vtgi
tmB cW¹gB Puj y vtK; i ay B vbxS GtZ wLqV wLq
thvM Kivi tPov tnvtQ hvZ gy’imv wLqVZ vtLj,
dvthj l Avtj giv `xb wLqV tKvI Lvi qv Qovl B’Qv
tnvt Ab GKuv wLqVtKvI tLz cvi | A¹P tgmtj g
tevi cW¹pZ cW¹xi RbmsL wLqV hvZ tKvI bwI b gy_v
Ztj wLqVZ bv cti tmRb wL_-vb vbiV gy’imv cLziv
tKvI ZvI i Zwi th cW¹nxS, AvZ¹nxS weKZ Gmj vgUv
146 ermi taVtI wLqV wLqVtj v tmb weKZ, AvZ¹nxS
Gmj vgUvKB cLzK Gmj vg gtB tKvI Avgiv cLzCtY
Zv Avgit i RxetB KvhRix Kivi tPov AwtQ**